

Under the Dome Episode Guide

Episodes 001-038

Last episode aired Thursday September 10, 2015





© 2015 www.tv.com



© 2015 www.cbs.com



© 2015 www.tvrage.com

The summaries and recaps of all the Under the Dome episodes were downloaded from <http://www.tv.com> and <http://www.cbs.com> and <http://www.tvrage.com> and processed through a perl program to transform them in a \LaTeX file, for pretty printing. So, do not blame me for errors in the text ☺

This booklet was \LaTeX ed on June 28, 2017 by footstep11 with create_eps_guide v0.59

Contents

Season 1	1
1 Pilot	3
2 The Fire	7
3 Manhunt	11
4 Outbreak	15
5 Blue on Blue	19
6 The Endless Thirst	23
7 Imperfect Circles	27
8 Thicker Than Water	31
9 The Fourth Hand	35
10 Let the Games Begin	39
11 Speak of the Devil	43
12 Exigent Circumstances	47
13 Curtains	51
Season 2	55
1 Heads Will Roll	57
2 Infestation	61
3 Force Majeure	65
4 Revelation	69
5 Reconciliation	73
6 In the Dark	77
7 Going Home	81
8 Awakening	85
9 The Red Door	89
10 The Fall	93
11 Black Ice	97
12 Turn	101
Season 3	105
1 Move On	107
2 But I'm Not	111
3 Redux	115
4 The Kinship	119
5 Alaska	123
6 Caged	127
7 Ejecta	131
8 Breaking Point	135
9 Plan B	139
10 Legacy	143
11 Love is a Battlefield	147
12 Incandescence	151
13 The Enemy Within	155

Actor Appearances

159

Season One

Pilot

Season 1

Episode Number: 1

Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Monday June 24, 2013
Writer: Brian K. Vaughan
Director: Niels Arden Oplev
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbera), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAlister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Jolene Purdy (Dodee Weaver), Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Jeff Fahey (Sheriff Duke Perkins), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Samantha Mathis (Alice Calvert), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Beth Broderick (Rose Twitchell), Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinnell), John Elvis (Ben Drake), Josh Carter (Rusty Denton), R. Keith Harris (Peter Shumway)
Guest Stars: Talmadge Ragan (Bloodstained Woman), Michael Rosander (Orderly), Kwajalyn Brown (Nurse), John Casino (Fire Chief), Dave Blamy (Employee)
Summary: The townspeople of Chester's Mill discover themselves unexpectedly cut off from the outside world when an invisible dome springs up around the town, sealing them in. . . with limited food, water, air, and medicine.



In the forest outside of Chester's Mill, Maine, Dale "Barbie" Barbera digs a grave. Once he's done, he takes out a man's corpse from the trunk of his car and dumps it into the grave.

As morning dawns, Deputy Linda Esquivel goes to find Sheriff Duke Perkins, who is relaxing in one of the cells at town hall. She tells him that a local drunk called a backfire but she didn't want to panic anyway, so she came to Duke. Duke assures her that she made the right call and they leave together.

Councilman Big Jim Rennie is having breakfast at Rose's diner. He chats with the owner, Rose, and explains that he'll be working at his car lot so that he won't be able to go to the big game and participate in the parade with the rest of the councilman. As he leaves, Big Jim leaves a \$100 tip. When Rose objects, assuring him that he already has her vote, Big Jim smiles and says that they're all in it together.

Big Jim's son Junior and his girlfriend Angie McAlister are in Junior's bedroom, making love. Once they're done, Angie dresses and Junior tells her that he loves her. Angie winces and says that it's been a fun summer, but he has a life to go back to. Junior tells her that he's dropping out of college and Angie warns him that he's throwing away his life. Angry, he says that she's the only one who really knows him and that he's always loved her. When Angie tries to leave, Junior grabs her arm and tries to yank her back.

Angie yanks free, shocked and angry, and leaves for her job at the diner.

Julia Shumway, the new editor of the Chester's Mill Independent, gets a call from local woman Andrea Grinnell. Andrea says that she's noticed four propane trucks passing by in the last week,

and six in the week before that. She figures that it might be terrorism, but when she reported it to Duke, he told her the town was just restocking the reserves. However, Andrea tells Julia that Duke seemed nervous when he got back to her, and he's never nervous. Julia isn't impressed but agrees to do some digging.

Barbie finishes burying the corpse and drives off in his car.

As Duke and Linda head out to check the report, the town's fire trucks pass on their way to the parade. Linda waves to her boyfriend, fireman Rusty Denton.

As Barbie drives out of town, he calls his employer to report that when he tried to make the deal, "Smith" tried to renege, violently, and Barbie took care of him. Duke and Linda approach and Barbie checks his gun, while Duke notices that Barbie's car has no front tags. As they go by, Linda calls in the rear plates while Barbie keeps driving, keeping an eye on the rearview mirror. Just as the police car passes out of side, Barbie is forced to swerve when several cows cross the road. He goes off the road and gets a flat tire, and discovers that his spare is missing.

The ground suddenly starts shaking violently. The church bells go off and everyone in town feels the tremors. Duke clutches at his chest in sudden pain and quickly pulls over.

As Barbie looks around, suddenly a vast invisible wall slams down in the middle of a nearby cow pasture. He stares in surprise and shock as the wall bisects a cow in half, leaving each half to slide down on opposite sides of the wall. Barbie touches the bloody cow and gets an electrical shock, and then looks left and right. The wall extends as far as he see, judging by the path of destruction that it's left as it passed through nearby buildings just like it passed through the cow. Barbie touches the invisible wall and there's a faint electrical discharge, and his bloodstained handprint remains on it. A local teenager, Joe McAlister, runs over and asks Barbie what happened. Barbie doesn't have an answer for him and when Joe touches the wall, he also gets a brief shock.

Duke tells Linda that his pacemaker skipped a beat, but insists that he's fine now. The other deputies call in and report that the town has lost power and outside phone service. Duke and Linda spot a small prop plane passing overhead.

As Barbie and Joe examine the wall, birds start dropping down from the sky, their necks broken because they flew into the wall. The prop plane flies overhead and slams into the wall... and explodes. Barbie gets the shocked teenager out of the way just in time as wreckage slams down around them.

At Big Jim's car lot, Big Jim heads the explosion and drives off to see what's happening.

Barbie and Joe check the wreckage and find the purse of the pilot, a local woman named Mrs. Sanders. Neither of their cell phones work when they try to call, and Barbie spots a fire truck coming from out of town. The sound of the siren doesn't pass through the wall. Realizing the same thing will happen as it did to the plane, Barbie runs over and tries to flag it to down, and it stops just in time. The fire chief runs out and slams into the invisible wall, and Barbie uses a piece of paper to give the chief a message to call the government.

At local radio station WYBS, DJ Phil Bushey is back on the air after his technician, Dodee Weaver, gets the backup generator working. She warns Phil that nobody else is on the air and Phil figures that they can get big ratings.

Duke and Linda arrive at the wall and Joe tells them what happened. Rusty is among the firemen on the other side and tries to call to Linda, but neither one can hear the other. Big Jim arrives while Duke receives word that there have been more car accidents as people slam into the wall. They go over a map of the area to work out the path of the wall and Big Jim tells Duke that he has a contingency plan. Julia pulls up and Big Jim orders her away, saying that it's a crime scene. Duke tells him that they have bigger things to worry about and has Linda requisition the editor's car. As Linda drives off, Julia wonders who Barbie is but he says that he's not her story. Intrigued, she asks him to show her what is the story.

LA attorney Carolyn Hill is passing through Chester's Mill with her wife Alice Calvert and their teenage daughter Norrie. Carolyn worries that Alice hasn't taken her insulin recently and Alice assures her that she'll be fine. Norris is less than thrilled that they're taking her to a camp for juvenile delinquents for the supper, and Carolyn insists that it's a special program, not a prison.

As they consider whether to stop for lunch, two police cars drop by and Carolyn decides to move on.

Barbie takes Julia into the forest and points out the wall. As they follow it, they discuss whether it could disappear as suddenly as it arrived, but Barbie is skeptical. He tells the editor that the Army will soon move in and she figures him for ex-military, but he says he hasn't been recently. They come to a house, split down the middle, and find a woman on the lawn bleeding out from a severed hand. She passes out and Barbie and Julia take her back to the car to get her to the local hospital.

As Dodee tries to get an outside signal through the wall, Big Jim bursts in. When they object, he orders them to let him make an emergency broadcast immediately before anyone else dies.

Junior is in his bedroom fiddling with his butterfly knife and listening to the radio. His father comes on the air as Junior starts to cut himself on the arm, and announces that everyone has to stop driving.

Carolyn and her family are driving out of town, arguing with Norrie about her recent behavior. Alice turns on the radio and they hear Big Jim's broadcast. As they wonder if it's a prank, Carolyn sees a truck up ahead... and they watch as it slams into the wall at full speed. Carolyn brakes just in time and as they examine the wall, Norrie suddenly has a seizure. Collapsing to the ground, the teenager mumbles about pink stars as her mothers wonder what to do.

Joe returns home and finds his sister Angie there, looking for their parents. They figure that their father is still out on the road and find a note from their mother saying she went to lunch at a Denny's in Westlake—outside the wall. They realize that they're on their own.

Barbie and Julia take the woman to the medical center, and Julia looks for her husband, Dr. Peter Stumway. There's no sign of him and the orderly says that Peter hasn't worked on Sundays in several weeks.

Down the road, Linda examines the wall and sees the reporters gathering outside. They're unable to communicate through the barrier, and move back when the Army arrives wearing hazmat suits and carrying rifles.

Barbie goes behind the medical center for a cigarette and Angie joins him. She's working as a candy striper part-time and chats with Barbie, unaware that Junior is watching her from nearby. As she talks about how they're trapped like fish in a bowl, she notices a cut on Barbie's forehead and strokes it. Junior, watching, seethes with anger and starts to get out of his truck. However, Carolyn and Alice pull up and Angie helps them get their daughter into the medical center. Barbie walks off and Junior watches him go.

That night, Duke checks on the town hall and finds Big Jim there. The councilman tells Duke that all of the other council members were at big game in Westlake, outside of the wall, Big Jim offers to authorize more police officers on his authority as councilman but Duke warns him that they don't need amateurs with guns running around. Letting the matter drop, Big Jim asks what they should say if people start asking about the propane they've been stockpiling. Duke claims that he doesn't know anything about it but Big Jim points out that he's not as stupid as he sometimes pretends. The sheriff angrily insists that he did what he had to so the town wouldn't go broke. Big Jim advises him to calm down before he stresses out his pacemaker. When Duke wonders if it's a threat, Big Jim smiles and says that they're all in it together.

At the radio station, Dodee manages to bounce a series of signals off the wall. Among them are what seem like alien voices, as well as a broadcast from the Army Corp of Engineers discussing how the "wall" is actually a dome, 20,000 feet high.

Barbie goes back to the farm to get his gun from his car. Junior approaches him as if they're old friends and says that Barbie seems familiar. Barbie ignores him and Junior gets increasingly angry. However, when Julia pulls up, Junior backs off and leaves. Barbie asks Julia about her husband and she explains that she's been checking the roadblocks. She hasn't found him and offers to put Barbie up at her house for the night when she realizes he has nowhere to stay.

The teenagers in town are partying at the bridge when Joe arrives. His friend Ben Drake follows him down toward the river and Joe explains that he's looking for some kind of generators that is keeping the dome active. As they talk, Joe has a seizure and collapses, muttering "the pink stars are falling in lines." Angie returns home and Junior ambushes her. He finally knocks her out when she fights back and apologizes, insisting that he didn't want it to go like that.

Most of the adults in town gather at the bar and Duke arrives to brief them. He explains that so far there are twelve dead and some still missing. Carolyn insists that they're under attack and Alice begs them to get help for Norrie. Duke assures them that the government is working on a solution and asks everyone to contact him if they need anything.

Angie wakes up in an underground chamber, and Junior comes in and tells her that there's no use screaming. He explains that his father built a fallout shelter years ago and that she's safe. Angie has no idea what he's talking about and Junior tells her that it's all connected. Horrified, Angie realizes that her boyfriend is insane but Junior insists that he's the only one who knows what's really going on. When she tries to get out, Junior knocks her back and goes out, locking the door behind him. He goes upstairs and locks the outside door, just as Big Jim sees him across the yard. Junior claims that he was checking on the shelter to see if it's usable, but says that it's flooded. The boy offers his help to Big Jim, who awkwardly hugs him.

Julie takes Barbie to her house and turns on the lights, explaining that they have a backup generator. She shows Barbie a photo of her husband Peter and Barbie realizes that it's the man he buried in the woods. Julia insists that her husband will come back and that he's not having an affair, and Barbie says that he's looking forward to meeting him.

As Duke and Linda check the dome wall, Linda talks about how she chose to work overtime rather than spend the day at the parade with Rusty. When she wonders why the dome imprisoned them rather than some other town, Duke says that maybe they're being punished. He starts to tell her about some of the things in Chester's Mill that he's kept from her, and casually touches the dome for the first time. The sheriff clutches at his chest and then collapses as his pacemaker explodes in his chest. Linda runs to him and yells for help.

Outside the dome, the Army surrounds the dome by land and air. Reporters are on the air, telling the people of the world that the dome is an unparalleled event in human history.

The Fire

Season 1

Episode Number: 2

Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Monday July 1, 2013
Writer: Rick Cleveland
Director: Jack Bender
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAllister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAllister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Jolene Purdy (Dodee Weaver), Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Jeff Fahey (Sheriff Duke Perkins), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Samantha Mathis (Alice Calvert), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Beth Broderick (Rose Twitchell), John Elvis (Ben Drake), R. Keith Harris (Peter Shumway)
Guest Stars: Ned Bellamy (Reverend Lester Coggins), Joe Knezevich (Freddy), Kevin Sizemore (Paul), Troy Rudeseal (EMT), Anna C. Miller Sharma (Cashier), David M. Smith (Farmer), Charlon Turner (Onlooker), Maureen Mountcastle (Customer 1), Zeeko Zaki (Customer 2)
Summary: As the reality of their situation settles in, the townspeople's tempers start to fray. Meanwhile, Big Jim sends Reverend Coggins to remove the evidence from Duke's house, and Junior stalks Barbie.



While sleeping at Julia's home in her husband's bed, Barbie remembers meeting her husband Peter at his cabin in the woods. When Peter refused to pay Barbie's boss, Barbie gave him one day and started to walk away. Peter drew a gun on him but Barbie managed to get to him. As they struggled, Peter ripped off Barbie's dog tags and then ended up shooting himself in the fight.

When Barbie wakes up, Julia comes to the door and tells him that he was talking in the street. He thanks her again for letting him stay there and she's glad to have him nearby because Peter is missing. As she starts to leave, Barbie asks if she's

seen his dog tags and she says that she doesn't. Once Julia is gone, Barbie remembers from his dream that the dog tags are still at Peter's cabin.

Deputies Freddy and Paul arrive at the dome in response to Linda's emergency call. She tells them that Duke's pacemaker blew out when he touched the dome and they realize it affects anything with batteries. Linda tells them to do their job and sends Paul into town to get the EMTs, while Freddy asks her what to do. After a moment, Linda tells him that for the moment they need to deal with Duke's body.

Ben checks on Joe at the latter's farm, and the teenager insists that he's fine despite his recent seizure. They notice that some of the farmers are trying to dig beneath the dome without luck, and Joe suggests that they use their high school trigonometry to work out the height of the dome.

At the radio station, Dodee is trying to pick up a signal on her custom-made equipment. She gets a transmission from the Army describe the barrier as a dome, and Phil insists that they have to tell the townspeople. Dodee warns him that they don't know enough to do anything and will only cause a panic, and Phil goes on the air and makes a less-specific broadcast about the current emergency.

Big Jim goes to Rose's diner and helps her get the generator working. Carolyn and Alice come down from the spare room where Rose is putting them up and introduce themselves. They worry about the seizure that their daughter Norrie had earlier. Big Jim talks about Chester's Mill is as good a place as any to be stranded in an emergency. Linda arrives and tells Big Jim that Duke is dead.

The next morning, Julia tries to get the attention of the soldiers on the outside of the dome. They ignore her and Barbie comes over and tells her that they're under orders not to respond. After noting that she hasn't found his dog tags yet, Julia wonders if the Army is responsible. Barbie doesn't believe so and they watch as the soldiers radio their superiors. Julia gets an idea and drives off.

At the fallout shelter, Angie is trying to get the door open when Junior comes in with food. She shoves past him and runs for the outside door, but discovers that it's locked. When she screams for Big Jim, Junior tells her that his father is out and drags her back downstairs. After he chains her to the bed, Junior tells her that he figures that her brain is scrambled by the dome, causing her to break up with him. He promises to make her better but refuses to take her to the hospital. When Junior mentions Barbie, the guy she borrowed a cigarette from, Julie seizes on that and insists that she and Barbie had sex and that it was better than it ever was with Junior. Junior stares at her for a moment and then walks out, locking the door behind him.

Linda and Big Jim go to the temporary morgue where Duke is stored with the other dead townspeople. When Linda asks him about Duke's statement about how he was protecting her, Big Jim claims that he doesn't know what Duke meant. Reverend Lester Coggins comes in, clearly distracted, and worries about the bodies. Big Jim tells him to have some respect and assures Linda that he'll take care of everything. Once she leaves, Big Jim slams Lester against the wall and tells him to stop using the drugs they're making. The councilman insists that they only started manufacturing to save Chester's Mill, but Lester reminds him that only Duke believed that.

Angry, Big Jim tells Lester to help him clean up their mess.

Using spray paint, Joe and Ben mark the dome and calculate the curve and the height. Barbie notices them and comes over, and Joe proudly explains what he's doing. The adult compliments them and goes on, and Joe tells Ben that his new friend is cool.

Julia arrives at the radio station just in time to hear another military transmission over Dodee's equipment, and demands to know what's happening.

When Linda goes to the sheriff's station, she finds Big Jim going through Duke's paper. He claims that he was looking for Duke's will and shows it to her. Linda is surprised and touched to discover that her boss and her mentor left everything to her. When she breaks into tears, Big Jim hugs her and then goes outside. Lester is standing guard but admits that he couldn't warn him that Linda was coming. Big Jim warns his accomplice that the propane records weren't there and figures that Duke had them at his house. He sends Lester there to get them before Linda checks on the property.

Dodee explains to Julia what she's been doing and that the Army have described the barrier as a dome. Julia gets on the air and broadcasts a report on what's happening, and promises to keep them updated. At the diner, Carolyn and Alice are listening. Norrie, who is feeling better, bluntly tells her mothers that they're all going to die there.

After checking at the diner, Linda talks with Paul and Freddy. Paul is starting to panic and Linda tells him to get it under control. She then chats with Freddy, Rusty's brother, and he admits that Rusty was going to surprise her with a honeymoon in Hawaii.

As they talk, Lester comes over and asks how things are going. He gives Linda a comforting hug and moves on... having stolen Duke's house keys from her.

As Big Jim drives toward the border, he spots a farmer driving a backhoe up to the dome. The councilman goes over and warns the farmer that the dome shorts out electricity. Puzzled, the farmer wonders who is in charge now.

As Joe and Ben walk the border of the dome, they see a group of soldiers spraying the wall with water from a nearby pond. Realizing the military is trying to find an opening, Joe touches the wall and realizes that a small amount of water is leaking through.

Barbie goes to the store to buy some cigarettes. He sees Norrie in the candy section, shoplifting, but ignores her. When they walk outside, Barbie warns Norrie to horde whatever she can, like the cigarettes he bought, and walks away. Junior, watching from a distance, follows him.

As Dodee and Julia listen in on the radio broadcasts, the military report that they can't identify the composition of the dome. The women realize that the military isn't responsible.

Barbie goes back to the cabin to get his gun and his dog tags. As he puts them back on, Junior comes in and assumes that the cabin was where Barbie and Angie had sex. Junior insists that that Angie belongs to him and a fight breaks out. They end up out on the yard and Barbie beats Junior bloody, and then tells him to back off or he won't stop the next time.

Lester goes to Duke's house and searches the office. He finally locates the propane receipts taped to the underside of a desk drawer and sets them on fire. However, Lester accidentally sets the drapes on fire and the flames spread before he can stop them.

Joe and Ben continue walking the perimeter and discover a man who was on a picnic when the dome came down... right on top of him.

His dog Truman is nearby, barking. The two teenagers spot smoke coming from Duke's place and run over to investigate.

As Linda and Freddy patrol the perimeter, Paul brakes to a halt in front of them and starts handing out guns from the car trunk. He insists that law and order will soon break down and they'll need all the firepower they can get. The deputy spots Barbie walking out of the woods and orders him to come out and identify himself. Linda confirms that Barbie saved Joe's life while their dispatcher, Jackie, calls to inform them that there's been a report of a fire at Duke's place. Linda orders Paul to get in and he does so despite resenting her commands. She then tells Barbie to come with them as well because they'll need everyone they can to help.

When Big Jim hears about the fire, he realizes that Lester is responsible and drives there. They hear Lester yelling for help from inside but Big Jim orders everyone back. Linda and the others arrive and realize the fire trucks are all at the out-of-town parade.

Barbie organizes the townspeople, having them use garden hoses from nearby, and they go to work. Julia arrives to get the scoop and warns Barbie that it hasn't rained in weeks. They form a bucket brigade while Linda hears Lester and runs in to help. As she breaks down the door, Big Jim drives off in his SUV.

Once Linda finds an unconscious Lester on the floor, she drags him out just as the propane tank explodes, blasting her forward. The flames start to spread and the townspeople realize that there isn't enough water pressure remaining in the pipes. Ben and Joe join the bucket brigade and Joe notices Norrie there with her parents. As they work, Big Jim returns driving a front-loaded and demolishes the house, smothering the flames before they can spread.

Junior goes back to the fallout shelter and tells Angie that he killed Barbie, but she doesn't believe he could do something that terrible. Junior gives her an envelope and says that it's what they were working for, and then walks out. Angie opens the envelope and discovers that it has photo booth photos of her and Junior together in better days.

Julia congratulates Barbie on his idea and notices that he has his dog tags back. He claims that he found them in her bathroom and Julia says that she checked there first but must have missed them. Meanwhile, Big Jim talks to Lester at the ambulance, furious that he messed up. Linda comes over and Lester thanks her for saving his life. He claims that he went there to get a suit for Duke for the funeral and switched on a light, and something burst into flame. Big Jim quickly suggests that it must have been a gas leak, apparently convincing Linda.

The townspeople gather to applaud Linda for her help. Big Jim joins in and makes a speech telling everyone that they'll have to display the same courage to deal with any future crises. However, Paul steps forward and yells at them, insisting that they're doomed. He points out that the dome is trapping the smoke from the fire inside. He draws a gun and accuses Big Jim of lying about their chances. Linda tries to calm him down but Paul fires a shot at the dome... and it ricochets, hitting Freddy in the chest and killing him instantly.

Manhunt

Season 1

Episode Number: 3

Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Monday July 8, 2013
Writer: Adam Stein (II)
Director: Paul A. Edwards
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachele LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAllister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAllister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Beth Broderick (Rose Twitchell), John Elvis (Ben Drake)
Guest Stars: Ned Bellamy (Reverend Lester Coggins), Leon Rippy (Ollie), Kevin Sizemore (Paul), Katie Garfield (Girl 1), Chantelle Mussenden (Girl 2), Andrew Vogel (Carter), Darryl Booker (Townsmen 1), Nick Basta (Townsmen 2), Bill Eudaly (Older Man), Deborah Childs (Older Woman)
Summary: Joe holds a part at his home where the townspeople gather to enjoy one of the few generators in town after the power goes out. Meanwhile, Barbie and Big Jim search for Randolph.



Joe goes out to where the Chester's Mill teenagers are throwing a party and watches the video he took of Deputy Paul Randolph shooting at the Dome and hitting Freddy. Ben comes over and notices, and Joe wonders if Barbie, the man who brought Paul down, is some kind of black ops soldier. Two girls come over and notice that Joe has a working phone, and Ben invites them to watch the video.

As Julia drives with Barbie to the police station, he notices that she's going fast and comments about how she likes running toward emergencies. The editor reminds him that she's a journalist and

that she wants to find out what the Dome is, and how to get through it so that she can find her husband. They arrive at the station as Linda brings Paul in, and Julia asks her if she can handle the job now that all of the police are dead or in custody. Big Jim overhears her and steps in, telling the gathered crowd that they'll be okay as long as they look out for each other. One man screams at Paul, calling him a murderer, and the other townspeople join in.

Paul yells back that the Dome killed Freddy and that it will kill everyone of them. As Linda takes Paul inside, Big Jim addresses the crowd and tells everyone that to let the law take care of it, and to go home and pray for Freddy's soul.

As Joe and the others watch the video, Norrie finds them and asks Joe where she can charge her iPod. Joe admits that he has a generator at his house, while Ben asks how Norrie ended up in Chester's Mill. Norrie says that she was just passing throughout mentioning her mothers or the reform school, and asks if she can crash at Joe's place. Joe finally agrees to let her stay.

Paul asks Linda to tell Freddy's brother Rusty that he didn't mean to kill Freddy. He starts to choke and Linda come sin to check him out, and he immediately attacks her. Once Linda's down,

Paul runs out of the cell and locks it behind her. He tells her that the Dome is making everyone crazy and that it will kill them all if the townspeople don't kill him first, and then runs off.

The next morning, Big Jim goes down to the kitchen and asks Junior where he was during the fire. The councilman warns his son that it reflects poorly on him when they see he can't control his own son. When he notices the bruises on Junior's face, Junior explains that Barbie went berserk and attacked him for no reason. Clearly unimpressed that Junior lost, Big Jim tells him that he's still hiding behind the skirts of his dead mother and walks off.

In the fallout shelter, Angie has found a portable radio and is listening to Phil. When she hears Junior coming, she quickly hides it. After giving her some eggs, Junior insists that she'll love him again once the Dome comes down, but Angie reminds him that she's angry because he has her locked up. Changing tactics, she suggests that Junior try to find a way out through the old cement factory tunnels. She reminds him of how they used to go down there and found their way past the city limits, and hints that once they leave, things between them will go back to normal. Junior seizes on the idea and tells her that he'll be back later.

Big Jim visits Lester where he's recovering at the clinic and demands to know why he set Duke's house on fire. Lester insists that it was a mistake but that he got rid of the evidence. After reminding him to keep his mouth shut, Big Jim tells Lester to go back to the mortuary and take care of Freddy's corpse.

Julia continues to pester Barbie with questions as they walk to the diner. Barbie figures that she's trying to avoid anyone questioning him, and asks why she's in Chester's Mill. Julia tells him that her husband Peter grew up there and that they just ended up moving there to start over. She notices Phil outside the radio station and offers to introduce him to Barbie, but Barbie continues on to the diner.

When Big Jim returns to the jail, he hears Linda yelling and lets her out. She tells him what happened and insists on going after Paul after she discovers that he stole a rifle. Big Jim clearly doesn't trust her to handle it and tries to stop her, but Linda warns him that he doesn't control her and storms out.

At the diner, two men, Ollie and Roger, are talking about the Dome while Barb asks Carolyn about Norrie. Carolyn hasn't been able to find her daughter and is worried that Norrie may have another seizure. When she shows Ollie and Roger a photo of her family, Ollie takes offense at the fact that they're a same-sex couple. Disgusted, Carolyn explains that they were taking Norrie to a nearby private school and Ollie realizes that she's talking about the reform school.

At the radio station, Julia broadcasts what little they know about the Dome with Phil's help. Once she finishes up, she notices Junior walking down the street. Phil figures that Big Jim's son has the inside scoop on what's going on, and Julia goes out to talk to him. She notices that Junior is carrying a helmet but he refuses to answer her questions and keeps walking.

When Barbie gets to the diner, Barb gets him some coffee and mentions that her waitress Angie has disappeared. She points out that everyone knows Barbie is staying at Julia's place and warns him that Chester's Mill is a small town. Big Jim comes in and tells the gathered townspeople that Paul has escaped. He advises everyone to stay in their homes and then asks for volunteers for a search party. Roger and Ollie speak up and Big Jim tells them to bring guns because Paul is armed. The councilman then goes over and introduces himself to Barbie, and observes that he must be an experienced soldier or lawman given how he took down Paul. The councilman notices Barbie's bruised knuckles and asks if he would join their search party.

A report comes in that Paul's car has been spotted near the Black Ridge Woods. Big Jim, Ollie, Roger, and Barbie drive out there and the three locals start following Paul's trail. Barbie notices some broken branches nearby and realizes that Paul, an ex-Marine, laid a dummy trail. Smiling, Big Jim congratulates him and they follow the real trail.

Julia secretly follows Junior to the concrete factory.

Linda hears the report on Paul's car and enters the woods.

Norrie has breakfast with Joe and mentions her moms, but quickly covers up the comment. She asks about Joe's parents and he explains that his father drives a rig and his mother was at the neighboring town when the Dome came down. Norrie claims that she was on the road visiting her father, a musician, just as Ben and the girls from the party arrive. They want to use his generator to charge up their iPods and Joe reluctantly agrees. Ben admits that he might have told some of their classmates about the generator and invited them over despite Big Jim's advisory.

Julia continues following Junior as he tries to follow the tunnels out of Chester's Mill.

As the four men follow Paul's trail, Big Jim asks Barbie if he was in the military, and Barbie claims that he was just a grunt. They spot Paul up ahead and try to move in, but Paul opens fire and wounds Roger in the leg. He yells at them to leave alone or he'll aim higher, and then runs off. Big Jim has Ollie take Roger back to town and then continues the pursuit with Barbie. Barbie wonders if Big Jim intends to capture Paul or kill him, and the councilman says that he didn't think Barbie would care.

Junior spots daylight up ahead but discovers that the Dome is blocking the tunnel. His flashlight starts to vibrate, startling him into dropping it. When he goes to pick it up, Julia speaks for the first time and yells at him not to touch it. It shorts out and explodes and Junior rounds on her. He tells her that she shouldn't have followed and wonders why she's there. Julia says that she had hoped Junior could find a way out. He suddenly turns and pounds on the Dome until his hands are bloody, screaming that he hates it. Once he regains his temper, Junior says that the Dome is dangerous. When he wonders how they'll find their way back, Julia lights one of her matches and says that they use it to follow the air current.

Linda hears something moving up ahead and prepares to shoot. A pig runs out of the brush and she lowers her gun.

More kids arrive at Joe's house once they get word of the generator. One of them is Angie's former boyfriend, Carter. He calls Joe by his nickname, Scarecrow Joe, and reminds him that he used to spend a lot of time with Angie in her room. Once Carter goes inside, Ben points out that Norrie clearly likes Joe, but advises his friend not to mention his seizure.

As Julia starts running out of matches, Junior berates himself for screwing up. He insists that a man doesn't screw up, and the editor tells him that everyone screws up. Julia tells him about how she ended up in Chester's Mill because she got fired from a Chicago paper after she ran a story with forged documents. She says that she'll never make that mistake again and tells Junior that they have to keep moving forward.

Carter soon takes over the generator, forcing the other teenagers to pay to use it. Joe wonders what he should do just as Norrie walks over to Carter and tells him to stop. When she insults him, Carter prepares to hit her, but Joe steps forward and tells him to get out. Carter refuses and prepares to hit Joe instead, but the generator blows out and the party-goers leave. Before he goes, Carter warns Joe that it isn't over between them.

As they get to their last match, Junior tells Julia that Barbie is to blame and shows her his injuries. He figures that the Dome came when Barbie arrived in Chester's mill, and claims that Barbie attacks him for no reason. The last match goes out but in the darkness they can see sunlight up ahead. They follow it and come out in a storage shed at the concrete factory.

As the sun goes down, Barbie suggest that the should head back, pointing out that Paul can't go anywhere. Big Jim refuses and explains that in high school, he played cornerback on the team because he was small. One of his teammates nicknamed him Big Jim and kept riding him, until finally Big Jim rammed him in the groin, shattering his pelvis. He asks if Barbie understands. When Barbie says he doesn't, Big Jim explains that sometime an example needs to be made and a man needs to demand an eye for an eye. Paul comes up behind them and, hearing Big Jim's story, figures that the councilman plans to kill him. He prepares to shoot him but Linda arrives just in time to gun him down.

That night, Big Jim takes Paul's body to the mortuary and hands it over to Lester. He then asks if Lester is clean and the reverend assures him that he is. Big Jim then talks to Linda privately and apologizes for questioning her earlier. He assures Linda that Duke would be proud of her and says that together they'll do some big things for the town once they find some new deputies.

As Julia drives Junior home, he asks if she could keep everything he said and did private. The editor sympathetically says that they all have secrets, and Junior asks her to call him James.

Big Jim takes Barbie back to his house for a drink. They arrive just as Julia and Junior pull up. Junior glares at Barbie but goes inside without a word, and Barbie takes a rain check on the drink. As he goes over to Julia's car, Big Jim tells him that in a small town everyone supports the team. When Julia wonders what happens, Barbie dodges her question.

Linda packs up the three dead men's belongings and finds Duke's hat. She then goes into the cell where he was sleeping when the whole thing started, lies down, and put on Duke's hat.

Big Jim wonders where Junior was and he explains that he was looking for a way out via the cement works tunnels. His father figured that it wouldn't work and tells Junior that it won't be that easy. When Junior asks him what he was doing with Barbie, Big Jim tells him not to worry about it and let the grown-ups do their job. He dismissively hands Junior a glass of milk and walks away.

As Joe tries to repair the generator, Norrie holds the flashlight for him and they talk about Star Wars. She admits that she likes nerds and moves closer to him... just as Carolyn finds them. Norrie has to explain that Carolyn is one of her mothers, and thanks Joe for almost getting beat up on her behalf. As she takes his hand, they both collapse in seizures and Carolyn tells Ben to get help.

Junior goes back to the fallout shelter and tells Angie that he couldn't find a way out. She sees his bloody hands and Junior explains that he beat on the Dome because he loves her. As Angie use a first aid kit to wrap his wounds, she secretly hides a pair of scissors.

As Barbie gets ready for bed, Julia complains about how he went running off to check out an emergency. He points out that he did it after the emergency was over, while she did it while it was underway. Julia notices that his knuckles are bruised but Barbie doesn't volunteer an explanation. The editor skeptically asks if he was really just passing through Chester's Mill like he said before and doesn't know anyone there, and Barbie assures her that's it. Once he goes to the bathroom, Julia checks his jacket and finds a map of Chester's Mill with an address marked in red.

Outbreak

Season 1

Episode Number: 4

Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Monday July 15, 2013
Writer: Peter Calloway
Director: Kari Skogland
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAllister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAllister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Samantha Mathis (Alice Calvert), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), R. Keith Harris (Peter Shumway)
Guest Stars: Ned Bellamy (Reverend Lester Coggins), Leon Rippy (Ollie Densmore), Celia Weston (Mrs. Weston), Crystal Martinez (Nurse Adams), Elena Varela (Townsperson), Dane Northcutt (Neighbor), Robin Dale Robertson (Mr. Cunningham)
Summary: When Chester's Mill is stricken by a meningitis outbreak, the townspeople panic when the clinic runs out of medicine and the Dome prevents anyone from bringing in new vaccine. Meanwhile, Julia learns the secret that Peter was hiding from her, and Junior is left in charge.



As Barbie comes downstairs, Julia glances over the map she took from his backpack. She quickly hides it as he asks if she's doing okay. Julia complains that she has a headache and that she has to get more medicine, and Barbie mentions the pharmacy by name. When the editor comments on it, Barbie points out that "Dee's" is an easy name to remember. Julia says that she's driving to the radio station and Barbie asks for a lift into Chester's Mill.

As the military starts packing up to leave, the townspeople gather on the edge of the dome and write protest signs on the invisible barriers. As the mob starts to get

ugly, Linda tells everyone to stay back before someone touches the dome and they have a repeat of the incident with Duke. Julia and Barbie hear the commotion and pull up, while Big Jim watches as Linda draws her gun. Lester starts ranting about how the townspeople should bend to God's will. As Barbie walks over to see what's happening, Julia drives off without him. Meanwhile, Big Jim addresses the crowd and asks them all to go home. When they wonder why they should believe a councilman, Jim points out that he's in there with them. The townspeople reluctantly leave and Big Jim irritably asks Linda what she was thinking, drawing a gun on her fellow citizens. Before she can answer, Linda collapses and Barbie runs over to help Barbie get her to the clinic.

In Big Jim's fallout shelter, Angie unscrews the blades of the pair of scissors that she stole. Junior comes in with some of her clothing and Angie quickly hides the blades. He shows her the prom dress that she wore when they went together and says how beautiful she looked. Angie

starts to flirt with him and Junior comments that she's starting to act like her per-dome self. She asks him to turn around so she can change into the dress, but then tries to stab Junior when his back is turned. He manages to catch the blade in his hand, yanks it away, and chains her back to the bed. Junior sadly tells her that she's just pretending and starts to leave. When Angie promises to forget everything if he lets her go, Junior tells her that she can only leave when she's ready.

Julia drives to the spot indicated on the map: a trailer at a trailer court. When she approaches the indicated unit, she notices that her husband Peter's car is parked outside. A neighbor comes over and asks what she wants with Phil Busey, and says that it's Phil's car. Phil hears the commotion and comes out, and tells Julia that Peter sold the car to him. Before Julia can ask how he got it, Phil collapses from fever.

After their seizures, Carolyn brings Joe and Norrie to the clinic where Alice is working. Alice has Nurse Adams run some tests but the nurse warns her that the nearest MRI is five miles outside of the dome. Of the town's three doctors, Peter has disappeared, one died in a car collision with the dome, and the other is outside of the dome. Alice goes with Nurse Adams to improvise some tests while Joe notices Junior in the ER getting his hand stitched up. When Joe asks if he's seen Angie, Junior lies and says that the last time he saw her was a couple of nights ago.

Big Jim and Barbie take Linda to the clinic. As they go through the ER, Big Jim sees Junior getting his hand stitched up, while more people come in all the time suffering from fever and headaches. Julia brings Phil in and Big Jim tells her that they could use her husband there.

Angie climbs up on a top of the bunk to get to an air vent and scream for help. When she grabs onto a water pipe to brace herself, the rusted pipe breaks and she falls backward, hitting her head on the floor. As she passes out, the water sprays out of the pipe and starts flooding the room.

Alice takes Norrie's blood sample and then runs an EKG on Joe, but doesn't find anything unusual. Big Jim comes in and asks for her help, and shows her the people in the waiting room. As Barbie comes in with cots, Julia confronts him and shows him the map leading to Phil's trailer, and demands to know how he knows Phil. Before he can answer, Julia wavers and Alice has her placed with the others.

As Linda lies in a bed, the medics bring in her third-grade teacher, Mrs. Moore. They talk and Mrs. Moore wonders if the dome is making them sick, but Linda doesn't have an answer for her.

When Junior wonders what's going on, his father tells him that there's an outbreak. Big Jim checks with Alice, who says that it is probably meningitis but that she can't confirm without spinal tap kits, and the clinic is out of them. She tells Big Jim and Barbie that meningitis is highly contagious, and that her family received vaccinations against it when they were traveling. Alice figures that Big Jim and Junior have been vaccinated as well, and Barbie says that he was vaccinated when he was in the army. Big Jim asks her for a list of what they need when Alice warns them that the clinic doesn't have enough antibiotics to treat the outbreak. As Big Jim and Barbie head for the pharmacy, Big Jim gives Junior a shotgun and tells him to make sure no one spreads the disease. He tells Junior not to disappoint him and then drives off. Junior then goes into the lobby and orders everyone to stay where they are.

Angie finally wakes up and tries to block the water pipe without success.

At the hospital, Julia finds Phil and tries to question him about Peter. The DJ is delirious and mutters something about a cabin, and Alice gets Julia back to bed.

Barbie and Big Jim break into the pharmacy, only to discover that someone has already been there... and taken all of the medication.

Carolyn checks on Alice, who refuses to discuss how much insulin they have. Carolyn insists that her wife get something to eat just as Nurse Adams calls Alice over and tells her that they have one last dose of antibiotics. Linda fever is spiking and Mrs. Moore tells them to give the last dose of the antibiotic to Linda. After a moment, Alice agrees.

When Julia tries to walk out of the clinic, Junior stops her and she says that Peter could be in trouble. When she mentions the cabin, Junior says that he fought Barbie at the cabin at the end of Sparrow's Lane. Once Junior forces her back, Julia searches the hospital and finds an access door with a security key system. She goes to Peter's office, finds his security badge, and uses it to escape.

As they drive, Barbie figures that whoever took the drugs is using a truck or a van to haul all of stolen goods. Big Jim suggest a hearse and Barbie, referring who he's talking about, wonders

why Lester would want the drugs. They arrive at Lester's house before Big Jim has to answer, and they find Lester burning the drugs outside. He tells them that he's honoring God's plan and that the Lord wants everyone under the dome to die. Barbie shoves Lester to the ground while Big Jim grabs the drugs that Lester hasn't burned.

When Linda wakes up, Mrs. Moore tells her what happened. She talks about how she had Linda in her class and that she's become a fine young woman. When Linda worries about whether she can handle the job of chief of police, Mrs. Moore tells her not to sell herself short. She flatlines and Alice races in and tries to revive her without success.

Julia drives to Peter's cabin and realizes that there was a fight inside.

Linda makes her way to the lobby just as Ollie and the others order Junior to let them go. They try to rush him and Junior fire a round into the ceiling. Linda calls to him and Junior hesitates and then lowers the shotgun. He turns surprisingly gentle and reminds Ollie about how his wife used to make Junior cornbread. When Ollie remembers, Junior says that he's one of them, trapped under the dome like everyone else, and they've got to work together and trust that they're under the dome for a reason. He tells everyone that he believes in them and then leans the shotgun against the outer door and walks away. Ollie starts to leave but then hesitates and goes back with the others.

Julia searches her husband's belongings and finally locates a hidden envelope with records inside of it. As she reads them, she finally passes out from the disease.

Joe goes back to the lab to take Norrie some food, and figures that they'll have enough to get by until they escape the dome. Norrie reminds him that when they touched, that set off their joint seizures, and suggests that they try it again to see if it happens a second time. Joe sets up her video camera so that they can record it if it happens and then they kneel on the floor and clasp hands.

After a moment they both have seizures and collapse to the floor.

Barbie and Big Jim take the antibiotics to the hospital. As they hand them out, Junior casually tells Big Jim that nothing happened.

Angie calls for help as the water pours in, but no one hears her.

Barbie finds Phil in the hallway and asks where Julia is. When the DJ says that he doesn't remember, Barbie demands to know what he told her and grabs him by the neck. Phil finally tells him that Julia was asking about Peter and her car, and says that Peter is gone. A month ago Peter asked him if he knew to find a hit man, and then sold his car to get enough money to leave town. Phil tells Barbie that he probably won't get the money that Peter owed and says that he doesn't remember anything else. After a moment, Barbie walks away.

As she lies on the floor of the cabin, Julia hallucinates Peter standing in the doorway. She asks why he didn't tell her and Peter tells her that he'll explain soon and then disappears.

Joe and Norrie wake up from their seizure and check the video. They watch as they both mutter, "The pink stars are falling in line" and then Joe on the video holds his finger to lip and gestures for silence. Joe, watching, figures that the dome doesn't want them to tell anyone what they said.

Barbie asks Junior if he saw Julia, but Junior refuses to answer until Barbie points out that she will die if he doesn't get her the antibiotics. Junior reluctantly says that she was asking about a cabin and he told her that he fought Barbie there. Barbie asks for the keys for his truck and, when Junior refuses, reminds him that he was the one who let Julia escape. Junior reluctantly hands the keys over and Barbie drives to the cabin. He finds Julia on the floor and carries her out to the truck.

As the water continues to rise, Angie huddles on the bunk.

As Big Jim checks on the patients, Linda tells him about how Junior stopped a potential riot by talking the people down. As Junior goes by, Big Jim admiringly says that he's a chip off the block and then asks if he's considered a job in law enforcement. Junior doesn't say anything but as he walks away, he smiles in triumph.

Julia wakes up at the clinic and finds Barbie at her bedside. She asks if he was the one who saved his life, and then says that she learned about Peter from what she found in the cabin. The hidden records showed that Peter emptied their accounts and put their house into foreclosure to pay his debts. Julia asks if Barbie and the others were into drugs and he explains that after he mustered out. After drifting through a series of odd jobs, Barbie finally ended up working as

an enforcer for a bookie in Westlake. Julia doesn't believe that her husband gambled but Barbie plays her a voice mail from five days ago where Peter asks for more time to pay.

Julia asks him where her husband is now and Barbie lies, telling her that Peter must have left town when he discovered he couldn't pay off the bookie. Disgusted, Julia says that she trusted him and took him into her house, and orders him to get out by the time that she leaves the hospital and returns home.

Out in the hallway, Norrie and Joe find Alice, who tells them that the outbreak is over. She asks them if they had anymore seizures and Joe assures her that nothing happened. As Carolyn and Alice prepare to go back to their room at the diner, Joe offers to put them up at his place since he's the only one there. Norrie is eager to move in and Carolyn and Alice reluctantly agree.

Barbie goes back to Julia's house and gets his things.

As they prepare to leave, Alice discovers that Carolyn is stealing insulin from the clinic. Carolyn reminds her that they only have a week's supply of insulin and after that, there's nothing. Alice wonders why her wife is acting different, and Carolyn doesn't have an answer for her. However, she wonders what will happen if the dome doesn't disappear. Alice assures her that it will and puts the insulin back.

Junior drives Linda to the station and assures her that Mrs. Moore's death wasn't her fault. He tells the acting police chief that Mrs. Moore sacrificed herself because she knew how important Linda was to the town. In turn, Linda thanks him for saving the lives of everyone that might have been infected and says that he has a good heart. She then gives Junior a deputy's badge and tell him that they've all come a long way.

When Big Jim comes home, he discovers that Lester is waiting for him on the porch. Lester gives Big Jim his share of the profits from the propane and tells him that he's washing his hands of the entire business. Big Jim doesn't believe him but Lester warns that he's defied God's will and he will pay for defying the Almighty. As he walks away, Lester tells his former partner that Big Jim can't hurt him without hurting himself.

Angie tries calling for help through the vent again. As Big Jim goes to the kitchen to pour himself a drink, he hears her voice through the sink pipes and goes to the fallout shelter to investigate. When he goes inside, he finds the place flooded with water and Angie sitting on the bunk.

Blue on Blue

Season 1

Episode Number: 5

Season Episode: 5

Originally aired:	Monday July 22, 2013
Writer:	Brian K. Vaughan
Director:	Jack Bender
Show Stars:	Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAllister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAllister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Jolene Purdy (Dodee Weaver), Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role:	Samantha Mathis (Alice Calvert), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Beth Broderick (Rose Twitchell), Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinnell), John Elvis (Ben Drake)
Guest Stars:	Ned Bellamy (Reverend Lester Coggins), Jeff Glor (Himself), Andrew Vogel (Carter), Al Vicente (Dell), Arianne Martin (Georgia), Josh Carter (Rusty), Ellen Rice (Dodee's Mother), Gary Weeks (Norrie's Dad/Michael), Rahsheem Shabazz (Young Soldier), Nick Madrick (Bullhorn Soldier), Ed Ricker (Andrea's Son)
Summary:	The government busses visitors in to communicate with their loved ones trapped within the Dome. Meanwhile, Barbie learns from a soldier that the Army plans to drop a bomb on the Dome when it threatens the outside world.



Early in the morning of the fifth day, and Joe and Norrie leave Joe's house to check on the dome. As they approach it, Joe suggests that the reason they're having seizures when they touch is that the Dome is sending them both transmissions. When they touch, it causes feedback. When they get to the Dome, they discover that a large stretch is covered in monarch butterflies. Joe points out that monarch butterflies aren't in season, and Norrie wonders if the Dome sent them.

Big Jim goes back to the fallout shelter to check on Angie. She wonders why he hasn't called the police and Big Jim tells her that he will once she tells him what happened. Angie explains that Junior abducted her after the Dome went up and that he's insane, and Big Jim says that he has to think about it. He hears a car honking and goes upstairs, closing the door on Angie's screams. Lester is upstairs and tells Big Jim that he received a one-word message from God: "Moab." Big Jim has never heard of it and Lester tells him that it was an evil city in the Bible. Unimpressed, the councilman goes into his house. Lester puts in his hearing aid and then raises his arms to the sky to God, while the voice "Moab" echoes in his head.

Barbie is sleeping in his car and wakes up as Norrie and Joe talk about the Dome. He gets out and they show him the butterflies.

When the insects fly off, they reveal soldiers on the other side of the Dome. The soldiers wave to them for the first time since the Dome appeared, and then go to an arriving bus. As civilians get off, Barbie wonders why the Army is letting people approach the Dome for the first time, and Norrie tells him that it's clear the military is giving them a visitor's day.

At the radio station, Julia broadcasts the news that the military has arranged for visitors to meet with them at 10 a.m. that day on the Sixth Street Bridge.

Big Jim sits at home and looks at a photo of Junior in his high school football uniform. Junior comes in, wearing his new deputy uniform, and tells Big Jim that the Army is bringing in visitors. His father tells him to recruit deputies for crowd control and suggests Junior's former football teammate, Carter. When Junior hesitates, Big Jim orders him to get going.

Joe and Norrie go the bridge as the Army gathers the visitors on the other side of the Dome. Norrie doesn't see the point since no one she knows will be there and her mother's friends won't fly out from LA. Meanwhile, Linda asks Barbie to put up police line tape so that no one will get close to the dome and risk injury from exploding electronics. As Barbie goes to work, Linda's boyfriend Dusty arrives outside. They greet each other and kiss against their sides of the Dome.

At the radio station, Phil and Julia tune in the equipment and hear the military talking about "painting zones" at 1315. While they try to work out what it means, Julia wonders if Peter will come by. Phil hesitates, aware of what happened to her husband, and Julia tells him that Barbie told her the truth about how Peter and Phil were gamblers. As they talk, they hear CBS reporter Jeff Glor on the radio, broadcasting about the event to the world.

Rusty and Linda talk back on tablets and Rusty shows her a Peoplemagazine cover about them. Meanwhile, Joe wonders where Angie is, figuring that she would be there. Norrie sees a man holding up a sign with her name on it and goes over. The man, Michael, writes out that he's her father and shows Norrie photos of her as a baby. As Norrie tells Joe that her parents said that she was the result of an anonymous donor, Michael shows her photos of him and Alice together.

Lester comes out on the bridge and starts saying that they're all sinners, yelling about Moab. Big Jim leads him away and tells him to get away from the crowd. However, Lester that he has confessed his sins to God and that they can only stay God's wrath if Big Jim confesses as well. The reverend accuses Big Jim of letting drug dealers manufacture their drugs in Chester's Mill, but Big Jim insists that he never let them sell to anyone in town. Lester warns his co-conspirator that the townspeople will turn on him when they found out what he's done, and tells Big Jim to confess within a day or he'll do it for him.

Phil spots his sister in the visitors' crowd and goes to her, while Julia searches for Peter. She notices Linda looking nervous and the new sheriff admits that she couldn't bring herself to tell Rusty that his brother Freddy is dead. Linda says that she doesn't know how to tell him the truth, but Julia tells her that she does.

Alice and Carolyn arrive and see Michael, and the couple runs up to Norrie. Furious, she reminds them that they said her birth records were sealed. Alice yells at Michael, saying that he has no right to be there and he only came to take advantage of the free publicity. Norrie tells both of her parents that she hates them and runs off, and Joe goes after her.

Julia asks Barbie if he's seen Peter, and he admits that he hasn't. She assures Barbie that she doesn't blame him for Peter's bad decisions, and asks him to keep looking for her husband. Julia sees her sister-in-law Mary standing outside the Dome and goes to her. Mary holds up a letter for Julia to read. Once she does, Julia mouths a thank you and tells Barbie that the letter is from Peter, apologizing for leaving and saying that his wife deserves better.

Dodee communicates with her mother via sign languages. Meanwhile, Andrea Grinnell sees her son outside the Dome, a son she hasn't seen for ten years, and tries to go to him. Barbie holds her back and Junior comes over, telling Barbie to leave Andrea alone.

Barbie notices Junior's new uniform but doesn't push the issue.

Linda goes back to the barrier to find Rusty, and he asks her where his brother Freddy can be found. She finally admits that Freddy isn't okay and breaks into tears, apologizing for getting him killed.

As Joe and Norrie walk away, Norrie explains that her father Michael is a creep. Ben runs up to them and explains that since he didn't have anyone outside the Dome, he's been talking to random strangers. The Chinese believe that the Dome is an experimental weapon and threatened to go to war with the United States.

As the soldiers move the civilians back on the bus, Barbie confirms that Dodee can read lips and then takes her over to the Dome. A young soldier notices them and Barbie holds up a coin with a unit insignia on it. The soldier salutes him and Barbie asks him what's happening. Dodee translates as the soldier tells them that they've been ordered to pull back because something

big is going to happen. Once they leave, they've been told that they won't be coming back. The Army sent the orders the previous night at the same time that the butterflies arrived. The soldier leaves with his company and Dodee tells Barbie that butterflies navigate via magnetic fields. Barbie realizes that the government will view the Dome as a threat if it starts interfering with anything outside of it.

He's also worked out that the MOAB that Lester is talking about stands for Mother of All Bombs," and that the reverend heard it on his hearing aid." The MOAB is the largest non-nuclear weapon in the U.S. arsenal and Barbie tells Dodee that it's powerful enough to destroy the Dome... and everyone in it.

Julia approaches Linda and asks her about Rusty, and Linda tells her that Rusty let without saying goodbye. Meanwhile, Dodee and Barbie come over and tell Big Jim and the two women what they've discovered. Julia figures that the Army transmission she heard on Dodee's equipment refer to 1315: 1:15 military time. With less than three hours left, Julia suggests that the townspeople all take shelter in the cement factory tunnels beneath Chester's Mill.

At the diner, Joe goes to see if Rose has found Angie. Julia goes on the air and broadcasts an emergency alert, telling everyone to go the cement factory.

Big Jim goes into the fallout shelter and lets Angie go. He apologizes for what Junior did and says that his son was a good boy once.

When Angie wonders why Big Jim is letting her go, he tells her that they're all going to die anyway so she might as well die a free woman. Relieved, Angie runs out before Big Jim changes his mind.

Julia goes home to get her belongings, including a bottle of alcohol. She sees a photo of herself and Peter on the mantle, turns it face down, and leaves.

At the cement factory, the townspeople assemble and Julia asks Barbie how he got the information. He tells her that the soldier thought he was a hero because his unit, the Jackrabbits, rescued a member of another company in Iraq who was captured by insurgents.

What no one knew is that Barbie's unit wiped out the rest of her company in a case of friendly fire. Barbie figures that it's poetic justice that he die in friendly fire and walks away.

Junior goes back to the fallout shelter and Big Jim is waiting for him. Junior tries to come up with a lie but Big Jim tells him that he knows that he abducted Angie. He asks what his son was thinking but Angie runs off rather than face his father's anger. Big Jim calls after him, saying that it doesn't matter what he did because the town needs them at the factory. However, Junior ignores him and drives off.

At the radio station, there are thirteen minutes remaining and Phil sets a final record to play. When Dodee wonders if they'll survive, Phil points out that they're facing a weapon of mass destruction.

Angie runs home and calls for her brother. She searches the house for him but comes up short when she discovers that Junior is in her room, waiting for her with his gun out. Junior trains the gun on her and says that they're not finished.

Big Jim goes to the tunnels and waits for Junior. Linda comes in with the last few arrivals and wonders where Junior is, and Big Jim tells her that his son is tying up some loose ends. Carter and the other new deputies are getting pushy with the townspeople and Linda tells Big Jim to keep them under control. She turns to go and Big Jim wonders what she's doing, and Linda tells him that she has a few loose ends of her own.

In the tunnels, Phil hooks up some stereos and plays Beethoven for the townspeople to calm them down. Barbie comes over and gives Phil the watch that the DJ gave to pay off his gambling debt. Phil says that he lost it fair and square, but Barbie says that he might be getting out of enforcing work and wishes Phil luck.

Junior picks up a snow globe that he gave to Angie when they were in the fourth grade, and turns on the radio so she can hear Julia's taped message. He apologizes and says that all he wanted to do was help her break away from the Dome's influence. Angie sits down on the bed next to him and gently kisses him on the forehead, and he lies down in her lap.

Julia is drinking when Barbie comes over, and she explains that an editor gave it to her when she wrote her first byline. She pours a drink for Barbie and wonders where her husband is now. However, she says that for the first time, she's glad to be a part of Chester's Mill since the Dome came down. Barbie starts to tell her the truth about Peter's death, but Carolyn and Alice interrupt, asking for help finding their daughter. Carter and his men refuse to let the two women

go back outside, but Julia leads Barbie out via the tunnel she and Junior used to escape the tunnels.

Joe and Norrie search the town for Angie. With four minutes left, Joe tells Norrie to go back to her family. She tells him that she's with her friend and she's where she wants to be, and they continue looking for Angie.

As they count down from three minutes, Dodee comes over to Phil as she switches records. She invites him to dance with her and he accepts.

Linda drives to the radio station and climbs up on the radio tower. She goes to the railing where she and Rusty carved their initials and then waits for the explosion.

Angie and Junior sit together and wait.

Phil and Dodee jokingly tell each other that they hate the other. In another corner, Big Jim and Rose briefly touch hands.

Julia leads Barbie out of the tunnels and they drive through town looking for Norrie.

Realizing that it's too late, Joe takes Norrie to the town square. They sit in the gazebo and Norrie wonders what they're going to do. As the bombs drop, Joe leans forward and kisses her.

The ground shakes and after a few minutes, the vibrations subside. Big Jim tells everyone in the shelter to stay put while he goes up to investigate.

Joe and Norrie realize that they're alive. Norrie points out that this time they didn't have seizures when they touched.

Big Jim calls Linda on the radio and tells her that everyone is okay. She looks around her, astonished that she's still alive.

Barbie and Julia drive to the dome and discover that it's still standing. However, the ground outside is wiped clean for miles.

Big Jim drives to another part of the Dome, takes off his wristwatch so it won't be harmed by the magnetic fields, and goes over to touch the invisible barrier. Lester arrives and says that God saved them from MOAB, and that he's there because God told him to come there. The reverend claims that God saved Chester's Mill because he repented, and now Big Jim must do the same. When Lester says that the dome has only one master, Big Jim agrees... and slams Lester's head against the Dome. His hearing aid shorts out, burning a hole in Lester's head, and he falls dead to the ground. Big Jim looks at the blood drip down the barrier, then turns and walks away.

The Endless Thirst

Season 1

Episode Number: 6

Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Monday July 29, 2013
Writer: Soo Hugh
Director: Kari Skogland
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAlister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAllister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Jolene Purdy (Dodee Weaver), Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Samantha Mathis (Alice Calvert), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Beth Broderick (Rose Twitchell), Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinnell), Leon Rippy (Ollie Densmore)
Guest Stars: Crystal Martinez (Nurse Adams), Andrew Vogel (Carter), Jaret Sears (Clint Dundee), Linds Edwards (Waylon Dundee), Ray Stoney (Dres Johnson), Lucia Forte (Ida Turlow), Kelley Davis (Kay Fannon), Zack Hanner (Food Mart Manager), Michael Brady (Ray Garcia), Tony Schnur (Terry Store Owner), Luke Donaldson (Scotty Fannon)
Summary: When it becomes clear that the dome isn't coming down, the townspeople riot when they discover that the town's water source is contaminated. Meanwhile, Angie tries to avoid Junior and Big Jim, and Linda deputizes Barbie.



The townspeople gather at the Dome when they realize that it survived the military attack. Big Jim orders everyone back, while Carolyn and Alice arrive to find Norrie. Linda drives up and asks Big Jim where his son is at because they need him as deputy. Big Jim says that he doesn't know and Linda tells him that Carter found Lester's corpse near the Dome. When the townspeople start to panic about the food and water, Big Jim tries to calm them down without success. While Carolyn and Alice find Norrie and take her and Joe with them, Julia asks Barbie what they're going to do now.

Linda tries to contact her deputies by radio but discovers that something is jamming the signal. She asks Barbie to help her as a deputy and he reluctantly agrees. However, he refuses to take a badge. Julia tells them that she's heading to the radio station and assures Barbie that she'll see him later. As she drives off, Big Jim tells the crowd that no one is going to starve.

At the McAlister home, Angie looks out the window at the Dome, still intact after the bombing. Junior tells her that as deputy he'll take care of her, but she grabs the snow globe he gave her as a gift, slams it into his head, and runs out of the house.

As they drive back to Joe's house, Alice tells Carolyn that she's feeling faint from the heat. Carolyn pulls over and Alice wanders into the street. When a truck comes driving toward them, Norrie shoves her mother out of the way and the truck swerves to avoid hitting them. It slams into the base of the nearby water tower and water spills out everywhere. While they get the injured

driver out, Linda and Barbie pull up. Barbie realizes the danger and tells Linda that they need to head to the town's lake and start hauling water. Meanwhile, Alice tells Carolyn and Norrie that she's out of insulin, and Norrie tells Joe that her mother is a diabetic.

At the radio station, Phil discovers that his broadcast equipment is jammed by the same noise that Linda heard. Julia arrives and tells him that Linda is having the same problem, and Dodee brings in some portable tracking equipment. She hopes to find the source of the jamming via transmission, hoping that whatever is generating it is also responsible for the Dome.

After parking, Barbie and Linda walk to the lake. Linda is well aware that something is going on between Barbie and Julie, and says that she's been together with Rusty for three years. At the lake, they discover that hundreds of fish have died and floated to the surface.

At the clinic, Nurse Adams tells Carolyn that Lester destroyed the last of the insulin, endangering Alice and the other 23 diabetics in Chester's Mill. The only advice Adams has is for Carolyn to pray.

Barbie and Linda go to the town hall and tell Big Jim that the Dome cut into an underground pocket of methane, polluting the lake.

Big Jim briefly wonders if it can rain inside of the Dome, but then shows them a map of the area. There are a number of artesian wells scattered across Chester's Mill, and the biggest active one belongs to Ollie Densmore. Big Jim warns them that Ollie can be difficult so he'll go out alone to talk to him.

When he's unable to find Angie in the woods, Junior goes to town hall just as Big Jim is leaving. He tells his father what happened and complains that Big Jim is the one that let Angie go. Big Jim tells him to deal with it himself and leaves.

As Barbie and Linda return to the town square, Linda explains that Big Jim and Ollie have a long history of arguing and then making up. A crowd is breaking into one of the grocery stores and they go over as the owner, Terry, tells the customers that he'll only accept batteries or propane in payment. When Linda asks what is going on, Terry tells her that money won't feed his family. The townspeople have heard about the polluted lake and are starting to panic, and Linda tries to calm them down. She finally locates someone with batteries and gives them to Terry as payment. As the crowd disperses, Linda offers Barbie a gun, but he says that it isn't a good idea to have one if they're dealing with scared people.

When Big Jim arrives at Ollie's farm, he tells the farmer that they need his artesian well. Disgusted at what he considers his poor treatment at Big Jim's hands, Ollie insists that Big Jim will have to pay him. Big Jim offers him propane to run his irrigation system and Ollie notes that Big Jim always seems to have what the town needs when it needs it. However, he agrees to make the exchange and Big Jim drives off.

Junior continues driving along the woods, trying to spot Angie. Once he goes by, she runs into town.

Carter notifies Linda that they have trouble at a food mart. When Barbie and Linda get there, Junior pulls up and Linda tells him to focus on the job at the hand. Inside, the manager is trying to ration supplies. Two customers, Clint and Waylon Dundee, are grabbing everything they can. When Junior objects, they sneer at him and call him Big Jim's little boy.

At the clinic, Norrie asks Joe to help her check the hospital files to get the addresses of the other 23 diabetics and go with her to take their insulin. When Joe wonders what she'll do to get the medicine, Norrie tells her that she'll do it no matter what it takes.

Julia drives through Chester's Mill while Dodee tracks the signal. Much to her surprise, she discovers that the signal is moving.

Angie gets to the food mart but before she can find Linda, Junior spots her. As he tries to push his way out through the crowd, Angie runs to Rose's diner. She tells a shocked Rose about what Junior and Big Jim did to her, and Rose finally accepts her story and promises to help her convince the townspeople.

Once they check the files, Joe and Norrie go to the home of Ray Garcia. As they break in through the back door, Ray comes out with a shotgun. When Norrie tells him that they're there to get his insulin, Ray says that he took the last dose a day ago and orders them off his property.

A riot breaks out at the food mart and Linda, Barbie, and the other deputies try to control it without success. One man runs off after hitting Barbie, and he runs after the man. When he catches up to him in an alley, he beats the man and then slams him against the wall and starts

choking him. Linda and Carter run up and Linda tells him to back off. Barbie lets the man go and assures Linda that he won't lose control again.

Clint and Waylon break into the diner looking for Rose's food supplies. She grabs a bat and tries to fend them off, but Waylon backs her into the kitchen and grabs the bat away from her and swings. Meanwhile, Clint tries to wrestle Angie to the ground but she breaks free and jumps on Waylon's back. Waylon drops onto his back, knocking Angie out.

As the townspeople continue to riot, Linda brings out some tear gas that Duke bought ten years ago. Barbie tosses it into the crowd but the gas has lost its potency and it has no effect.

Dodee and Julia continue following the jamming signal to its source.

Norrie and Joe go to the Fannon house and discover that the door is unlocked. They search the house and find insulin in the refrigerator. However, a young boy, Scotty, comes down the stairs and asks what they're doing there. He explains that his mother went to the store and his father is outside of the Dome. Norrie assures him that they won't hurt her and Scotty, reassured, says that he's not afraid because his mother showed him how to administer his own shots. Norrie realizes that they're taking Scotty's insulin and has Joe return all of the vials except one. Scotty's mother Kay comes in and orders them out, and Norrie apologizes to Scotty as they go. Outside, Norrie admits that her idea was stupid. Julia pulls up and Dodee tells them that the two teenagers are the source of the jamming signal.

Big Jim takes three large tanks of propane to Ollie, who says that they'll make a good first payment. He warns Big Jim that if he comes back with anything except propane, he'll shoot to kill. Big Jim warns his friend that he doesn't want to stand alone, but Ollie isn't impressed.

Clint and Waylon raid Rose's meat locker and Waylon tells his younger brother to stand guard outside. Once Clint goes outside, Waylon walks over to the unconscious Angie, unbuttoning his pants.

Julia and Dodee tell the teenagers that they're the source of the signal. Joe reluctantly tells them about their seizures and show them the video they took at the clinic.

As Barbie tries to stop the rioters, he sees Clint standing suspiciously outside of Rose's diner. He goes over and Clint runs, and Barbie goes inside. When he sees Waylon preparing to rape Angie, Barbie jumps him, applying a choke hold until he passes out. Barbie then carries the unconscious Angie outside as Linda comes over. Once he tells Linda that Rose is dead, he takes her car keys and prepares to drive Angie to the clinic. They discover that someone has slashed the tires and the rioters are getting close. Linda reluctantly draws her gun and prepares to shoot... and it starts raining. Big Jim pulls up in his truck and tells the townspeople to gather all the water that they can. Barbie tells Big Jim about Rose and asks him to get Angie to the clinic. Linda recognizes the Dundee brothers from Barbie's description and Big Jim tells her to find them.

Julia drives the others to the dome boundary and Joe touches the dome. As it rains, Dodee explains that the Dome now has its own micro-environment. The evaporation process will filter the methane out of the water, purifying it. As Norrie touches the dome, she gets shocked and the car radio comes on. They realize that the jamming signal is gone, and Julia figures that it's because Norrie and Joe both touched the Dome.

Norrie and Joe walk back to the clinic to get the insulin to Alice. Julia suggests that the Dome is using the two teenagers and that it is protecting them, providing them with the water they need and protecting them from the bomb. Dodee isn't convinced and says that they need to tell Big Jim what happened. Julia warns her that the townspeople will turn on the teenagers if they think they have anything to do with the Dome, and Dodee reluctantly agrees to keep their secret.

That night at the clinic, Norris gives Carolyn the one vial of insulin. She worries that it won't last forever and Carolyn tells her that they need to focus on the fact that Alice is safe for now.

As Julia drives down the street, she sees Barbie standing in the rain and pulls over. He admits that it's been a heck of a day and Julia tells him that they'll be okay... and then kisses him.

Angie wakes up and finds herself in Big Jim's living room. He sitting there waiting for her to wake up and tells her that Rose is dead. When Angie wonders why she's there, Big Jim tells her that she's not a prisoner. However, he wants to come to an arrangement with her about keeping Junior's behavior secret. Big Jim admits that Junior has always been disturbed ever since his mother died, and promises Angie that Junior will never touch again. In return for her silence, Big Jim will protect her and make sure she has whatever she needs to survive. Angie asks him to take care of Joe as well in return for her silence, and Big Jim agrees. Junior comes in at that moment, sees Angie with his father, and demands to know what's going on.

Imperfect Circles

Season 1
Episode Number: 7
Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Monday August 5, 2013
Writer: Caitlin Parrish
Director: Miguel Sapochnik
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAllister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAllister), Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Samantha Mathis (Alice Calvert), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinnell), Leon Rippy (Ollie Densmore), John Elvis (Ben Drake)
Guest Stars: Megan Ketch (Harriet), Jeff Chase (Boomer), Jaret Sears (Clint Dundee), Linds Edwards (Waylon Dundee), Adam Poole (Greg)
Summary: While Harriet goes into labor, Joe and Norrie investigate the source of the Dome in an attempt to save themselves and their fellow townspeople.



Norrie goes into Joe's bedroom to wake him up and asks him to come to the Dome with her so they can figure out their connection to it. The teenagers want to persuade it to go away, and Joe says that he will as soon as she steps out so he can get dressed.

Barbie and Julia wake up in bed together and they start to kiss. There's a knock at the front door but Julia says that they'll go away and continues. When the knocking continues, Julia goes down to answer it. It's her neighbor Harriet, who wants to get some yogurt from her because the stores are cleaned out and

it's the only thing he can keep down since she's six weeks due. Julia invites her in and Harriet talks about how she's worried about her husband, Greg, who was on duty when the Dome came down. Barbie comes down, clearly having dressed, and looks nervously at Harriet. He starts to leave and Julia asks him if he's running away, and Barbie says that he figures that the rioting isn't over and Linda will need him as a deputy.

Big Jim drags Junior to the front door of their house when he finds his son approaching Angie. As Angie looks on, Junior insists that the Dome is making Angie sick, but Big Jim orders him out and promises to make him sorry if he goes near Angie again. After Big Jim slams the door in his son's face, Angie warns him that Junior is seriously crazy. Big Jim assures her that his son won't be a problem for her and suggests that she stay. However, she refuses to remain a virtual prisoner just because he's worried she'll tell people about Junior's behavior. Angie says that she's going to say goodbye to Rose and then find Joe, and Big Jim tells her that Linda had to leave Rose's body at the diner after their mortician, Lester, died and no one could handle the bodies. He gives Angie the keys and explains that he bought the place after Rose went into debt trying to keep it open. Realizing that they were more than friends, Angie looks sympathetic and Big Jim asks her to say goodbye to Rose for both of them.

As Harriet walks back to her house, she sees Greg on the other side of the nearby Dome. He walks over, calling to her, and Harriet goes to him. He reaches to the Dome wall and Harriet touches the other side, and gets a shock. Her water breaks as "Greg" disappears, and Julia hears her friend screaming in pain. Harriet insists that the Dome did something to her... and her baby.

When Junior arrives at the police station, Linda tells him that he's the only deputy who bothered to come in. Barbie arrives and Linda says that they need to find Clint and Waylon Dundee, the two men who killed Rose. She tells Junior to go on patrol while her and Barbie look for the brothers, but Junior suggests that they can talk them down because they're high school friends. Barbie agrees, much to Junior's surprise, and Linda and Junior get their guns.

Juliet gets Harriet into her house and realizes that she's about ready to deliver, and drives her to the clinic.

When Angie goes to the diner, she hesitantly enters the kitchen where Rose's body is still lying in a pool of blood. Ben comes in, startling her, and tells her that he's seen Joe and he's doing fine... and has a new girlfriend. He notices Rose's body and Angie asks him to help her with it.

At the Densmore farm, Ollie is giving out water to anyone who wants it. Big Jim arrives and tries to put a good face on things, saying he's there to bury the hatchet. When he points out that he's paying for the water with propane, Ollie asks if he's sure he still has his propane. Big Jim wonders what he means but Ollie just smiles and walks away.

Joe and Norrie go to the Dome and she kisses him while he leans up against it. Nothing happens and he suggests that they should try to find the center to communicate with it. Norrie agrees and they kiss one more time before leaving.

Big Jim drives to the storage locker where he has the propane, and discovers a friend of Ollie's, Boomer, is guarding it. Boomer threatens the councilman and Big Jim realizes that they have his propane. He tries to shove past Boomer but the younger man easily shoves him away. Furious, Big Jim drives off.

As Barbie patrols the town, he spots Clint and Waylon stealing gas from a gas station. They see him and run off, and Barbie goes after them.

As Junior and Linda drive around, Junior wonders what they'll do with the brothers when they find them. Linda says that for now they'll worry about locking them up and deal with trial and punishment later. She mentions that they attempted to rape Angie, and an angry Junior promises that they won't get escape.

As Julia drives Harriet to the clinic, they discover that someone has set up a barricade across the main street. The Dundees come over and order them to stay in the car at gunpoint. As they siphon gas out of Julia's SUV, Barbie arrives and attacks them. The ex-soldier has the upper hand but is distracted when Harriet screams in pain. He goes to the woman while the Dundees drive off, and then calls Linda with the news. Barbie tells Julia that the clinic is closed and she suggests that they see Alice, the only other doctor in town.

After getting Barbie's message, Junior suggests that Waylon and Clint went to the salvage yard where they played as children. He says that he plans to kick their butts but Linda tells him that they're not vigilantes and they're going to handle it like law officers.

Joe uses the map he and Ben made of the Dome to head for the center. Norrie worries about the Dome and the fact that her mother Alice doesn't have insulin. Joe admits that it's bad, but points out that they're in the middle of something that has never before happened in the history of mankind. He also points out that they would never have met if it wasn't for the Dome. Truman starts barking and then runs away, ignoring Joe. Joe figures that they need to continue even if the dog won't go with them.

After Angie and Ben bury Rose behind the diner, Angie admits that she was too busy thinking of herself to really appreciate her employer. Big Jim comes in, still bloody from Boomer's attack, and pours himself a drink. When Angie wonders what happened, Big Jim only says that there are people making trouble for themselves. After making sure Angie hasn't said anything about Junior to Ben, the councilman tells Angie to clean up the blood and walks out.

Alice is still weak because of the insulin shortage and Carolyn looks after her. She brings her wife a cup of tea but Alice insists that she doesn't want to be treated like an invalid. They dance and Carolyn apologizes for bringing her to Chester's Mill. However, Alice reminds her that they both agreed to take Norrie to the camp and that no one is to blame. Julia and Barbie bring Harriet inside and explain what's happening, and Alice tells Harriet that she's going to have the first baby born inside the Dome.

As they walk into the forest, Norrie and Joe notice that the hair on their arms is standing up. They find a mound of what appears to be leaves, and when they touch it they get a shock. When the two teenagers brush aside the leaves, they discover a hemisphere covered in dirt. Washing it off reveals a miniature Dome... and inside it is a small egg-like black object.

Harriet goes into labor and Julia tries to reassure her, but the woman insists that people in Chester's Mill will keep acting worse.

Barbie steps in, pointing out that they helped her and that good things still happen, and tells her to focus. He takes Harriet's hand and Alice tells her to push.

After hearing from Boomer, Ollie visits Big Jim in his office. Big Jim is still drinking from the bottle he took from the diner, and doesn't say anything as Ollie tells him that he's going to toe the line from now on. After Ollie leaves, Big Jim takes another drink.

Waylon and Clint go to the salvage yard and Waylon figures that now is their time. They hear someone moving around outside, but when they split up, Junior gets the drop on Clint. Linda jumps Waylon and ends up shooting him, while Clint runs away when Junior is distracted by the fight. Junior runs after Clint and finally catches up to him when Clint trips. Clint demands that Junior lock him up, but Junior guns him down. She runs up and finds Clint dead, and Junior tells her that he got him.

Joe and Norrie both try to give orders to the egg to get it to respond. When it doesn't react, Joe suggests that they both touch the miniature Dome at the same time. An image of Alice appears at the edge of the clearing. Surprised, Norrie jerks her hands away from the Dome and "Alice" disappears. Realizing something is wrong, Norrie runs off while Joe follows her after covering the miniature Dome over again.

As she delivers the baby, Alice passes out and Barbie moves in to help.

As Boomer loads some of Big Jim's propane tanks into his truck, he hears something moving. Before he can react, Big Jim shoots at him with a rifle. One of the bullets hits a propane tank, igniting it and blowing up. Big Jim watches in satisfaction and takes a drink from his bottle of scotch.

Struggling to stay conscious, Alice goes back to Harriet and realizes that the cord is tangled around the baby's neck. She tells Barbie and Julia how to cut it. Once they do, she tells Harriet to make one last push. Harriet delivers a baby girl and they give it to the happy mother. She thanks them all for their help and Alice asks to hold it. As she does, Harriet tells Alice that she's going to name the girl after her. As they give the baby back, Alice collapses, clutching at her heart.

Once Angie and Ben finish cleaning up the diner, Angie tells Ben that it's the first time that she's worked there where she didn't feel pissed off. Junior comes in to talk to Angie, but Ben refuses to leave. Despite that, Junior apologizes for trying to make Angie love him. Angie accepts his apology and tells him to get out, but before he goes Junior tells her that the Dundee will never bother her again.

Carolyn takes Alice upstairs to the bedroom while Julia tells Barbie that he was amazing. Norrie and Joe come in and Norrie runs up to her mother. Carolyn tells her that Alice had a heart attack in her weakened condition and they go in to see her.

Joe waits outside on the porch. Ben and Angie walk up and Joe runs to hug his sister. Angie assures him that she's okay.

Norrie tells Alice that the Dome warned her that Alice was dying, and Alice tells her about how the Dome forced Harriet into giving birth prematurely. She figures that there's a new Alice and the Dome brought Norrie there so that she could go. Alice tells Norrie that she's glad she was able to see her one last time and tells Norrie and Carolyn to take care of each other. Norrie insists that Alice isn't going anywhere, but her mother tells her to be brave. When she dies, Norrie and Carolyn hold each other, crying. Norrie breaks away from her mother and runs out into the field. Joe goes after her as Norrie falls to the ground at the edge of the Dome.

Sobbing, she touches it and begs it to bring her mother back.

Carolyn sits next to Alice's body and strokes her hair.

Barbie and Julia hold each other.

Carolyn kisses her love and holds her tight.

The townspeople see the flames at the storage facility and arrive to check it out. Big Jim arrives and glances over at Andrea, shaking his head.

Norrie yells at the dome, asking what it wants.

At the center of the Dome, the black egg glows with a pink light.

Thicker Than Water

Season 1

Episode Number: 8

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Monday August 12, 2013
Writer: Adam Stein (II)
Director: Jack Bender
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAllister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAllister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Leon Rippey (Ollie Densmore)
Guest Stars: Andrew Vogel (Carter), Michael Tourek (Wendell), Jimmy Gonzales (Volunteer), Bob Fisher (Farmer)
Summary: Ollie takes control of the town's water supply and Big Jim must join forces with Barbie and Linda to get it back before his own control of Chester's Mill is threatened.



Big Jim is trying to sleep at home when he hears someone moving downstairs. He takes his gun out of the drawer and goes down to investigate, and finds Junior lurking in the shadows. Big Jim demands to know why he's there, and Junior points out that Angie isn't there so he's not violating Big Jim's orders. The councilman knows that Junior killed Clint Dundee while acting as a deputy, but Junior insists that the man got what he deserved for trying to rape Angie. His father warns him that he sounds like his mother just before she died, and tells Junior that he's not his son anymore. Junior

reluctantly goes, but warns Big Jim to never talk about his mother way again.

The next morning after sleeping at the McAllister house, Julia goes outside and finds Barbie digging a grave for Alice. She points out that it's ironic that one Alice died and another Alice was born, in the same house within a few hours of each other.

Inside the house, Angie checks on the food and comments that Joe hasn't been shopping because he's busy with his new girlfriend. Joe insists that Norrie isn't his girlfriend and points out that everyone is running low on food because of the Dome. He asks Angie where she's been but she ducks the question and says that they should go to the diner for breakfast. As they leave, Norrie comes downstairs and Joe invites her to come with them. She angrily snaps at him, saying that she doesn't need him to take care of her.

Later, Julia goes to the diner to get coffee while Angie cooks what food that is still there. Big Jim comes in and she tells him that Junior came to see her at the diner the previous night and told her that Clint would never hurt her again. The councilman promises that Junior won't see her again and asks what he can do to make it up to her. Angie points out that they're going to need more food in the diner and Big Jim tells her that he'll try to work out an arrangement with Ollie from here on out. She picks up on his open-ended sentence and wonders if the Dome will be there forever, but Big Jim doesn't have an answer for her. Meanwhile, Julia notices Joe sketching something. However, when she goes over to ask about it, he crumples it up before she can catch a glimpse of the black egg he's drawing.

In the forest, the black egg continues transforming from black to pink.

Big Jim visits Ollie and his fellow farmers at the Densmore place, and offers him propane for the irrigation system in return for food. Ollie figures that he can get by without the irrigation system, well aware that if Big Jim can't control the food then the townspeople will turn against him.

Barbie reports to duty at the sheriff's office and Linda is glad to have the help. They hear someone moving in the back and go to investigate, and find Junior loading a shotgun. Linda wonders what he's doing after the events of the previous day, and warns him that she can't trust him after he shot Clint. Junior insists that he's fine and Linda reluctantly puts him on probation. Big Jim storms in and tells Barbie and Linda that he needs help, while ignoring his son. The councilman shows them the map of the area and says that since Ollie is holding the primary artesian well hostage, they're going to seize it under eminent domain. Barbie questions the plan, warning that Ollie won't give it up without a fight, but Big Jim tells Linda to bring Carter and Junior along and the five of them will seize the well.

Julia drives Joe and Angie back to their house and Angie tells Joe that she's going to be staying there until the Dome drops and they make contact with their parents. Inside, Joe finds Norrie sitting by herself. She says that Carolyn is still sitting with her wife's corpse, and then blames Joe for Alice's heart attack. She points out that it was his idea for the two of them to touch the Dome together, and Alice had her heart attack when they did. She tells Joe that she's leaving with Carolyn as soon as Carolyn is ready to leave, and tells Joe to get away from her.

Big Jim drives out with the officers to Ollie's farm. There's no sign of Ollie and the other farmers at first, but then they pull up in trucks and surround them. Ollie isn't impressed with Big Jim's attempt to take the well, and warns the others that they should be ready to starve if they stand with the councilman. When Carter refuses to walk away, Ollie has one of the farmers, Wendell, shoot him in the kneecap. As Barbie runs to help him, he tells Linda and Junior to lower their weapons. Ollie tells them to leave or they'll get the same treatment. Instead of going, Junior walks over to Ollie and asks if he needs help. The farmer tells him to take Big Jim's gun and Junior swaggers over and takes it from his speechless father. Ollie repeats his order and Big Jim reluctantly leaves with the others.

As Joe stands over the open grave, Julia joins him and tries to reassure him that Norrie is upset and doesn't mean what she said.

The teenager mentions how he felt connected to Norrie because of the egg, and Julia demands an explanation. When Joe tells her what they found, Julia tells him to take her to it.

Back at the sheriff's station, Big Jim insists on gathering some armed volunteers and going back to take the well. Barbie and Linda warn him that people will get hurt but Big Jim isn't interested in a diplomatic solution. As he walks off, Barbie goes over the map and asks Linda why they can't use the artesian wells. Linda explains that Ollie's family drained off the other wells when they drilled their well, and that they also diverted water from the town reservoir. Barbie figures that if they destroy Ollie's well then it will reroute the water back to the reservoir. The ex-soldier figures that they he can create explosive from fertilizer and Linda tells him that Ollie has blasting caps at his farm that he uses for digging.

Big Jim goes to the diner and recruits a couple of dozen volunteers. One of them is Phil. Barbie and Linda arrive and tell Big Jim about their plan, but the councilman points out that the explosion could contaminate the water supply. He insists that they make an example of Ollie in front of the town and walks off, and Linda tells Barbie that she'll stall Big Jim as long as she can.

At the Densmore farm, Ollie asks Junior why he's changing sides and the younger man explains that Big Jim kicked him out. Ollie sympathizes, figuring that Big Jim isn't an easy man to live with since his wife died. Junior mentions that his mother died in a car accident, and Ollie tells him that it wasn't accident despite what Big Jim claimed. Junior doesn't believe him but the farmer promises that he'll always tell him the truth. Ollie offers him a shotgun and says that Chester's Mill will be well rid of his nemesis. Junior takes the gun and tells Ollie to promise not to kill Big Jim. . . because he plans to do it.

As Joe leads Julia through the forest, he talks about how the Dome has apparently brought him and Norrie together, and Barbie and Julia. Julia insists that she isn't "together" with Barbie. When they get to the clearing, they discover that the egg has uncovered the leaves from the miniature Dome and is now glowing pink. When Julia touches the invisible Dome, an image of

Joe appears and says, "The monarch will be crowned." When Julia takes her hands off the Dome, the image of Joe disappears. Joe, who didn't see it, asks what happened and Julia tells him what she heard and saw. They walk back to the house and Julia wonders if she's going insane. Joe admits that the image of Alice didn't say anything to him and Norrie when it appeared, and points out that Alice died when her image appeared. He wonders if something bad will happen to him the way that it did to Alice.

That night, Barbie sneaks into Ollie's barn with bags of fertilizer and plastic bottles. Once he finds the blasting caps, he starts mixing explosives.

Angie goes to her bedroom and finds Norrie in there, looking at one of the snow globes that Junior brought her. Norrie explains about how she's been crashing there and talks about how her parents were taking her to the Second Horizons Camp. Angie admits that she's been there herself and Norrie angrily says that it's Alice's own fault that she died because she decided Norrie should go to the camp. Angie looks at Junior's other snow globes and talks about how he brought them back whenever he went somewhere. The older girl reminisces about how she always dreamed of going to all of the cities in the snow globes, and then suggests that they do something to feel better. Angie takes Norrie out to the Dome with all of the snow globes and they smash them against the barrier. As Norrie picks up a snow globe of Los Angeles, her hometown, she falls to her knees sobbing and blames herself for Alice dying.

That night, Big Jim leads his volunteer force to Ollie's farm. They scout out the area and spot Ollie's men, but there's no sign of Junior. Linda wants to take it slow but Big Jim figures that Junior has betrayed him and orders his men to move in. As they approach the farm, Big Jim realizes that Barbie isn't there and figures that he's going to blow up the well. The councilman tells everyone to move in before Barbie messes things up.

Barbie makes it to the well and sets the explosives. Wendell spots him and comes after him, and the two men fight. Meanwhile, the two sides open fire on each other, and Phil is hit in the shoulder. Linda goes to help him while Big Jim and his men keep firing.

Barbie finally knocks Wendell out and sets off the bomb. Figuring that they've won, Big Jim's men take off. Junior finds Big Jim and stuns him with a blow from the butt of his shotgun.

Junior and the other farmers drag Big Jim into the house where a furious Ollie is ready to kill his enemy. He accuses Big Jim of blowing up the propane club and, when Big Jim denies it, tells Junior that his father is lying again. Ollie's men leave, figuring that they've lost, but Junior stays with his father. He asks Ollie what to do now and the farmer tells him to do what he said earlier that he wanted to do.

Julia and Joe are walking home along the road when Linda drives up and almost hits them in the dark. Once she confirms that they're okay, she tells them to go home while she takes Phil to the clinic.

Junior accuses his father of lying to him about his mother's death, and Big Jim admits that it wasn't an accident. He tells Junior that his mother wasn't steady and they argued on the night she died. She drove off and a witness told him later that she deliberately drove into a tree and killed herself. Big Jim paid off the witness and Duke helped cover it up as an accident. Junior wonders why his father lied and Big Jim, crying, says that he didn't want Junior know that his mother chose to leave him. Ollie, disgusted, says that he's heard enough. He tells Junior to finish it as Big Jim begs his son for forgiveness. When Junior hesitates, Ollie prepares to kill the councilman... and Junior shoots and kills. He then tells Big Jim that he believes him and gives him his revolver back.

Joe and Julia get back to the McAlister house and find Norrie standing by her mother's empty grave. Julia tells Joe to be Norrie's friend for now and tell her about the new egg image later. Joe goes over and Norrie hugs him, and then apologizes and says that she's ready to bury her mother.

Big Jim goes back to his office and pours himself a drink. Barbie comes in and points out that the reservoir is working, but Big Jim sacrificed five people for his failed plan. The councilman is satisfied that his plan worked, but Barbie warns him that he can't control everyone. Big Jim warns him not to make him an enemy, but Barbie warns him that it goes both ways and walks out.

Linda finds Junior sitting in one of the jail cells. He tells her that he killed Ollie and claims that his supposed betrayal was a ruse to get close to Ollie and kill him. Linda asks why he isn't sleeping at home and Junior admits that he doesn't have a home.

Barbie goes to Julia's room and she tells him what the image of Joe said to him. Neither one of them, know what it means.

Angie watches Joe and Norrie on the lawn... with a monarch butterfly tattoo on her shoulder.

The Fourth Hand

Season 1

Episode Number: 9

Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Monday August 19, 2013
Writer: Daniel Truhy
Director: Roxann Dawson
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachele LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAllister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAllister), Jolene Purdy (Dodee Weaver), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinnell), Raheem Babalola (Ted Utley)
Guest Stars: Natalie Zea (Maxine), Evan Gamble (Larry), Ray Stoney (Dres Johnson), Matthew Cornwell (Male Customer)
Summary: Big Jim receives an unexpected visitor from his past, one with connections to another person trapped beneath the Dome. Meanwhile, Joe and Norrie find the source of the Dome in Joe's barn, and Barbie and Linda encounter someone with a connection Chester Mill's drug dealer.



Julia and Barbie go into the woods to look at the mini-Dome that Joe showed Julia the previous day. Barbie suggests that the egg inside is somehow projecting the Dome. However, when they get to the spot they find a spherical half-hole where mini-Dome was, but no sign of the mini-Dome itself. As they wonder where it went, Linda calls Barbie to tell him that she needs him to investigate a report of shots fired. Julia stays behind to search for the mini-Dome while Barbie heads back to Chester's Mill.

As Joe tries to catch a chicken for supper, he talks to Norrie about what the phrase "the monarch will be crowned"

might mean. They wonder if it might relate to the butterflies that gathered on the Dome a few days ago.

Big Jim visits the diner and discovers that Angie is still working there. He tells her that he's worked out deals with the farmers for food in return for labor, and Angie tells him that she wants the deed to the diner because she wants something she has responsibility for. She also wants to keep it open as a symbol of something important. Big Jim tells her that he'll think about it.

Barbie arrives at the home of Ted Utley as a crowd gathers. Utley fired off a shot and grazed a neighbor, Mr. Feldman, when a neighbor named Larry pounded on the door screaming that the Dome was talking to him. Barbie and Linda go into Larry's house and find him ranting and raving about the Dome. Linda confirms that Larry is using, but she and Barbie don't recognize the name of the drug, Rapture. They're surprised when Larry tells them that he bought it from the late Lester Coggins.

At the diner, Junior comes in to see Angie. When she orders him out, Junior insists that he won't hurt her and says that the Dome is making her sick. Angie says that the Dome isn't affecting her... and then collapses, mumbling about pink stars falling into line.

When Big Jim returns home, he discovers that someone has broken the lock on the front door. He draws his gun and goes in and finds a woman named Maxine waiting for him. She smiles and greets Big Jim by name.

Junior loads Angie into his police car and drives off. When she wakes up, she bangs on the mesh, screaming, and Junior promises that she's safe. He tells her that she had a seizure and that she talked about the pink stars, and drops her at her home. Angie wonders why she's letting him go and Junior points out that neither one of them are going anywhere.

Julia tells Joe and Norrie about the missing mini-Dome, and then asks about Carolyn. Norrie tells her that her mother is still mourning Alice's death and wants some time alone. When Angie comes in, she tells them about her seizure and Joe and Norrie confirm that the same thing happened to them. Angie takes off her sweater and they notice the butterfly tattoo on her left shoulder. When she leaves the room to get a drink of water, Julia wonders if the Joe-vision the mini-Dome sent was referring to Angie. Joe points out that the butterfly tattoo is the wrong color for a monarch. Norrie suggests that they try to find the mini-Dome by using the yagi that Dodee built. Julia agrees but points out that Dodee doesn't trust the teenagers so she'll talk to the radio engineer alone.

Maxine explains that she came to Chester's Mill to see him eight days ago when the Dome came down, to talk about their arrangement and how Duke and Lester were rogue elements in their plan. Big Jim assures her that Duke and Lester are no longer an issue and assures her that "her" Rapture is safe. Maxine says that she has been staying in an abandoned home since the Dome came down, and has been keeping tabs on Big Jim ever since. She knows what he's been up to and tells him that they'll be working together from now on.

Linda and Barbie break into Lester's funeral parlor and find Rapture and drug-manufacturing equipment hid in the coffins. There's a hand-written recipe for the drug and liquid propane is one component. Barbie points out that Chester's Mill has a lot of propane for such a small town.

Julia visits Dodee at the radio station as the engineer plays a record for Phil, who is still in the clinic because of his bullet wound. Dodee admits that she hasn't been able to receive any outside transmission and Julia asks if she can borrow the yagi. The engineer reminds her that it stopped working after Joe and Norrie touched the Dome. Julia lies and says that it was her own idea to borrow the equipment, and Dodee assures her that she didn't tell anyone else about Joe and Norrie's relationship with the Dome.

When Linda and Barbie return to the police station, they find Big Jim waiting for them. When they tell him what happened with Utley, Big Jim suggests that they start up a voluntary gun-collection program. Linda objects to the violation of the Second Amendment, but Big Jim points out that they're now a country unto themselves. Barbie agrees with Big Jim, who offers to go on the radio to explain the program. Linda reluctantly agrees, and she and Big Jim are both surprised when Barbie offers to help collect the guns. Big Jim wonders if he can count on her, and Barbie says that he's made his case. As the councilman leaves, Barbie tells Linda that he isn't as sure as he sounds, but he's going to stay close to Big Jim to find out what his plan really is.

Big Jim goes to the radio station and announces the program, promising food and propane to anyone who turns in their guns at the diner. Maxine, driving in her car, hides her pistol in the glove compartment.

Jim is showing Norrie his children's photos when Julia comes back and tells them that Dodee claimed the yagi was broken. Norrie suggests that they use Truman to find the mini-Dome because he somehow sensed it before they did when they found it the first time.

At the police station, Linda tells Junior that they're going to the propane warehouse to see if there's a connection to Lester.

Angie comes in and asks Junior for help, and Junior asks Linda if he can stay behind. Linda reluctantly lets him stay behind and leaves, and Angie asks Junior why she thinks the Dome is affecting her. Junior explains that when she had a seizure, he realized that she's worse than ever. He tells her to come with him and walks off, and after a moment Angie follows him.

At the diner, most of the townspeople bring in their guns. Dres informs Big Jim that Utley refused to come in, and swore that they'd have to kill him to get his guns. Big Jim explains to Barbie that Utley's wife and child were killed in a car accident when the Dome came down, and he's been a mess ever since. The councilman straps on a gun and warns Barbie that Utley is

nuts, and Barbie offers to go with him. Surprised and suspicious, Big Jim hesitates a moment and then accepts his offer.

Joe, Norrie, and Julia follow Truman into the forest but all he turns up at first is a nest of birds.

When she arrives at the propane warehouse, Linda discovers that the door is padlocked shut. Andrea comes over from her house and tells the acting sheriff that a lot of trucks have been visiting the warehouse in the last few months. When she told Duke about it, he nervously told her that there was nothing to worry about it. The woman tells Linda to check with Julia to confirm that Andrea reported it earlier and goes back to her house. Linda notices a security camera above the door and then shoots off the lock. Inside she finds dozens of propane tanks.

Big Jim and Barbie pull up to Utley's house. As Big Jim tells Barbie to go around the back while he goes in the front, Utley fires a shot at them.

Junior takes Norrie back to the house and assures her that he won't hold her against her will again. He leads her to the shed that his mother Pauline, a painter, used as a workshop. Junior tells Angie that his mother always loved making art until her death nine years ago. One night she had a dream about him and came out and painted a painting: a young Junior standing on a hill with pink stars in the overhead sky.

Big Jim goes into the house while Barbie circles around the back. The councilman finds Utley in the bedroom, surrounded by guns, and puts his away his gun. Utley insists that he won't turn in his guns because they're the only thing the Dome has left him after taking his wife and child. He shows Big Jim that he's holding a hand grenade, and Big Jim kneels before him. Barbie draws a bead on Utley but is unable to get a clear shot because Big Jim is in the way. Meanwhile, Big Jim promises Utley that things will get better and that he knows because he lost Pauline. Furious, Utley shoves him away and tries to pull the pin on the grenade. Big Jim jumps him, yanks the hand grenade away, and reinserts the pin. Barbie comes in and Big Jim says that they'll take Utley to the clinic. As they go, Big Jim thanks him for not shooting him by accident.

Linda checks the security footage in the warehouse office and finds footage of Duke meeting with a woman and receiving a payoff.

Junior figures that his mother knew that the Dome was covering, and that Angie's talk about the pink stars must be related. He insists that neither he nor his other were crazy, and is happy that now he and Angie are connected by something bigger than both of them.

Back at the diner, Barbie and Big Jim come in as Maxine arrives. She congratulates both of them on handling Utley and Big Jim nervously says that she doesn't need to be there. Maxine shows no sign of leaving and Big Jim reluctantly introduces Barbie.

Smiling, Maxine kisses Barbie and tells the councilman that they know each other.

When Joe and Norrie return to Joe's house, Truman runs to the barn, barking. They go in to investigate and find the mini-Dome, sitting on the excavated earth, resting in the middle of the barn.

Barbie finally greets Maxine and Big Jim demands to know how they know each other. Maxine explains to Barbie that the disarmament program was her plan, and Barbie figures that they'll start up a black market next to keep the townspeople amused... and maintain control of Chester's Mills. Big Jim refuses to play along, but Maxine warns him that she knows all of both of their secrets, and she'll reveal them to the townspeople if they cross her. When Barbie suggests that she might have an "accident," Maxine assures him that she's taken precautions for the info to go out even if she dies.

Big Jim reluctantly loads up the guns to take them to the cementer factory, while Maxine talks about how she and Barbie met in a bar several months ago. When Barbie refuses to cooperate, Maxine promises to tell Julia that Barbie killed Peter, and is well aware that they're involved because she's been spying on everyone for the last eight days.

Angie finds Joe and Norrie in the barn and realizes that she's now a part of the Dome, just like they are. She wonders if Joe brought it in the previous night and describes how he went sleepwalking out into the forest. Joe doesn't remember what happened and figures that the Dome made him bring it to the barn.

At Julia's house, the reporter tells Barbie about how the mini-Dome disappeared. She suggests that they appreciate what they have and asks about his day. Barbie says that he wants some time along and they can talk about it in the morning. When Julia wonders if something is the matter, Barbie assures her that everything is fine.

As Junior leaves his home, he sees a light coming from the fallout shelter. He sneaks down and sees Big Jim storing the guns... and the hand grenade he took from Utley.

Norrie figures that the Dome kept Joe in the dark because none of them are supposed to tell Julia, who isn't part of their circle.

Angie touches the mini-Dome and it lights up. The other two touch it as well and Norrie wonders if they're somehow acting as keys to unlock it. A glowing handprint appears in the empty quarter and they realize that they need one more person to unlock the Dome.

Let the Games Begin

Season 1

Episode Number: 10

Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Monday August 26, 2013
Writer: Peter Calloway, Andres Fischer-Centeno
Director: Sergio Mimica-Gezzan
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAlister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Jolene Purdy (Dodee Weaver), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill)
Guest Stars: Natalie Zea (Maxine Seagrave), Mare Winningham (Agatha), Berry Newkirk (Hoodie Guy), Derek Roberts (Duncan), Crystal Martinez (Nurse Adams), Rey Hernandez (Otto), Matt Murray (III) (Victor Rawlins), Kevin Hall (II) (Fighter 1), Jeremy Conner (Fighter 2)
Summary: Maxine continues to tighten her grip on Chester's Mill with Barbie's unwilling help, so he decides to tell Julia the truth about her husband's death. Meanwhile, Big Jim finds out why Maxine is so interested in Chester's Mill, and Joe, Norrie, and Angie find the fourth hand.



Joe, Norrie, and Angie sleep in the barn with the mini-Dome, their hands tied together so that none of them unwittingly sleepwalks under the Dome's influence. They check the mini-Dome and see a caterpillar inside of it, floating in mid-air. The caterpillar has black-and-yellow stripes and Joe figures that it is related to the "monarch will be crowned" phrase that the Dome told Julia. Angie is reluctant to trust Julia, but Joe suggests that Julia could be the fourth person they need to open the mini-Dome. The three of them touch the mini-Dome again and confirm that it still needs a fourth hand,

and Norrie suggests that they look for other people who have had similar seizures. They cover up the mini-Dome with a blanket and leave... and Dodee sneaks in.

Julia comes downstairs and discovers that Barbie has left her note saying "Back later." Barbie meets with Big Jim at the councilman's house and proposes that they try to find a way to eliminate Maxine Seagraves. Neither one of them want to tell the other what Maxine has on them, and Barbie says that they should eliminate her "insurance policy." Big Jim informs his ally that Maxine owns a realty company in Chester's Mill, Osiris Corporation, and she may have used one of the properties as her base of operation. The files at the Town Clerk's office will list all of her properties. When they get there, they discover that Maxine has sold all of the properties she's purchased except one, a house on Bird Island. Maxine comes in and tells Big Jim to start collecting luxury items for her so she can live in while Barbie comes with her.

Dodee uncovers the mini-Dome and takes photos of it, and then hesitantly touches it. It blasts her back and the three teenagers hear the electrical discharge. When they come to investigate, they find Dodee unconscious, her hands burned. They take her to the clinic and when Dodee

wakes up, she tells them that she doesn't remember anything since she stepped outside the radio station that morning.

They suggest that she touched the station generator and injured herself, and give Nurse Adams the same story. As Nurse Adams leaves with Dodee, Angie asks her if anyone else in Chester's Mill has had seizures. Adams tells her that no one has since Angie's tenth-grade dance. Angie realizes who she means and runs off.

Julia goes to the police station and finds Linda going through Duke's papers. The new sheriff explains that Andrea told both her and Duke about the propane delivery trucks, and how Duke ignored Andrea. Linda then shows Julia footage of the mystery woman paying Duke off at the propane warehouse, and figures that Lester and Duke were in it together. They try to work out where Duke would have left some clue to what he was up to, and Linda remembers that he never went anywhere without his Stetson. They find a key in the hatband and Julia recognizes it as a safe-deposit box for the Bank of Chester's Mill because she has a similar key.

Big Jim takes a boat out to Bird Island to investigate Maxine's unsold house.

Junior is patrolling the streets in his police car when he spots a guy in a hoodie. The man panics and runs, and Junior easily captures him. When Junior finds a canister of salt on him, the man tells him that the people at the cement factory will take it as barter in return for admission.

As Maxine takes Barbie to the cement factory, she advises him not to trust Big Jim. He points out that he doesn't trust her and Maxine assures him that she's never lied to him. Maxine's bodyguard Otto comes over to escort her in past the line of people waiting to go in. She tells Barbie that the townspeople are bored with no TV or Internet, so she's providing them with her own entertainment. Inside Barbie discovers that Maxine has set up a casino and fight arena.

Big Jim docks at the island and finds a large house in good condition. An older woman is on the porch, pruning the flowers, and she cheerfully greets Big Jim. She recognizes him from his used car commercials and introduces herself as Agatha. Agatha explains that she's the caretaker for the owner, Oliver Luckland, and he's on the other side of Bird Island checking on his boats. The councilman claims that he's checking on all of the outlying residences, and says that he'll wait for Oliver to come back.

Maxine explains that a lot of the townspeople in Chester's Mill owe her money because of their gambling habits. She's forced them to help her set up her casino and accepts goods as barter. Maxine plans to use all of the supplies to live as well as she can trapped under the Dome.

Joe and Norrie catch up to Angie and ask her who she thinks the fourth person is. She finally tells them that Junior had a seizure at the tenth-grade dance. Angie mentions that the thing with Junior weirds her out after what he did to her, and Joe follows up on her comment. He finally gets her to explain that Junior locked her in his family's fallout shelter because he thought the Dome was making her sick. Joe is ready to kill Junior, but Norrie points out that they need Junior alive so they can unlock the mini-Dome.

Angie says that she has more evidence proving Junior is the fourth person and leads them to the Rennie house.

Linda and Julia go to the bank, which is in chaos after everyone took the money and left even though it's now useless. Julia comments about how money ruined her relationship and that she suspected there was something wrong with Peter. When they can't find the key to the safe deposit vault, Linda breaks open the door with a fire extinguisher.

Junior takes a canister of salt to the cement factory and tries to buy his way in. One of Maxine's guards, Duncan, refuses to let Junior in because he's a copy. When Junior tries to bully his way past, Duncan knocks him down and takes the salt.

Maxine explains that she needs Barbie because he has a reputation as a bad-ass after all he's done for Chester's Mill. She marks him up on the bet board as the main event, but Barbie refuses to fight. The drug lord reminds Barbie that she can still tell Julia that he killed the reporter's husband and Barbie caves. When he notices his opponent, Maxine points out that the man, Victor Rawlins, is one of the people that she sent Barbie to collect her money from. Now he's looking for payback and blames Barbie for what happened.

As Agatha makes tea, Big Jim looks through the desks for any sign of Maxine's connection to the house. The woman calls out, explaining that Oliver hired her to take care of the property while he's out checking his properties. Big Jim finds a photo of a young Agatha... with a teenage Maxine. Agatha comes in with a shotgun and tells him that Maxine is her daughter. She fires a

warning shot and tells him to drop his gun, and assures the councilman that she taught Maxine everything she knows.

Maxine announces the main event and tells Barbie that there are no rules. She tells him not to disappoint her and then Victor sucker-punches Barbie to the floor. After a moment, Barbie rallies and knocks Victor down.

Agatha tells Big Jim that they'll wait until Maxine returns, although it may be a day or two. He points out that she might doze off and Agatha assures him that if she does then she'll shoot him first. The woman realizes that Big Jim doesn't remember her and tells him that they were in the same high school class until she was forced to drop out. He remembers one girl, Claire, and Agatha explains that was her until she changed her name because she had a illegitimate child. Everyone treated her as a pariah and she was forced to support herself as a prostitute. Agatha tells Big Jim that neither she nor Maxine will forget the real Chester's Mill that they experienced, and says that she knows all about the propane and how Barbie killed Peter. Big Jim is interested to hear about Barbie's crime but doesn't give away his ignorance. However, when Agatha says that Junior is just as insane as his mother, Big Jim takes offense and advances on her. She aims the gun at him but Big Jim asks if she has ever killed anyone. She admits that she hasn't and Big Jim tells her that he has. He yanks away the gun and tells her that now he'll deal with her and Maxine.

Angie takes Joe and Norrie to the art workshop at the Rennie house and shows them Pauline's painting of Junior beneath the pink stars. Even though Joe still wants to kill the man that attacked his sister, Norrie tells him that they need Junior, figuring it's what the Dome wants. Junior comes in, angry that Angie showed Joe and Norrie. Joe tries to attack him without success and Junior grabs him, and Angie says that Junior needs to release Joe and listen to them. He reluctantly does so and Angie tells him to come to the barn with them so they can show him something amazing.

Barbie finally takes Victor down, but insults him into getting back up. When Victor grapples with him, Barbie tells his opponent to hit him as hard as he can. Victor does and Barbie goes down. As the crowd boos, Maxine comes over to Barbie and whispers that she knew he'd throw the fight so she wouldn't win. Anticipating that, Maxine bet against him and won big.

Linda and Julia open Duke's safe deposit box and find the toy sheriff's badge that Linda gave him when he received his pacemaker.

There's also a letter from Duke, confessing that he made a deal with Maxine to help her manufacture drugs in Chester's Mill in return for her refusing to sell them in the town. Duke lost his daughter to drugs 19 years ago and wanted to make it up to her. With the help of Big Jim and Lester, Duke bought propane claiming it was "emergency reserves." When Linda wonders why he did it, Julia tells her that it was because the sheriff loved her. She wonders if Peter did the same thing for her and opens her husband's safe deposit box with the key. Inside she finds a life insurance policy for \$1 million and a letter. After she reads the letter, she tells Linda that she needs to talk to Barbie.

Big Jim ties Agatha's hands in front of her and takes her back in the boat. She wonders what he plans to do next and Big Jim figures that he'll work things. Angry she gets up but falls backward out of the boat into the water. Agatha calls for help, unable to swim with her hands tied, but Big Jim just drives away.

Maxine takes Barbie to her office in the cement factory and tells him that they make a good team. She tries to kiss him but Barbie asks what happens if she doesn't get what she wants. Maxine tells him that he'll burn the town down if it comes to that. Barbie shoves her away and starts to walk out, and Maxine warns him that she'll reveal her secret. He turns, grabs her, and tells her that they're finished.

That night, Big Jim comes home and finds Linda waiting for him. She tells him that he's under arrest, but Big Jim insists that after all he's done for the town, he deserves to wait until morning. Linda reluctantly tells him to come by the next day, but warns him that if he doesn't then she'll come for him with her handcuffs ready.

When Barbie returns to Julia's house, he finds her sitting up waiting for him. She comments on the bruises and cuts on his face and Barbie tells her that he needs to tell her something. Julia says that she know Peter drew a gun on him at the cabin and shows him her husband's gun case. The gun is gone but all of the bullets are there. Julia admits that she didn't want to believe it, but now she knows that Peter arranged for his own death so that she would receive the life

insurance money. Suicide would have invalidated the policy so he tricked Barbie into killing him. Barbie and Julia both say they're sorry and Julia tells him that there can't be anymore lies in their future. When Barbie wonders if she wants a future with him, Julia admits that she doesn't know.

Angie and the others take Junior to the McAlister barn and show him the mini-Dome. Joe notes that the caterpillar has woven a chrysalis for itself. The trio touch the mini-Dome and the fourth handprint appears in the empty spot, and Junior places his hand there. The egg starts flickering and projections of pink stars form in the barn. They start forming into constellations but none of them know what it means.

Speak of the Devil

Season 1

Episode Number: 11

Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Monday September 2, 2013
Writer: Scott Gold
Director: David M. Barrett
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAlister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Jolene Purdy (Dodee Weaver), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill)
Guest Stars: Natalie Zea (Maxine Seagrave), Mare Winningham (Agatha), Crystal Martinez (Nurse Adams), Rey Hernandez (Otto), Christy Grantham (Frantic Woman)
Summary: Big Jim frames Barbie for the deaths of his enemies, while Junior abandons the group and they discover the consequences when a storm gathers.



Joe, Norrie, Angie, and Junior mark off the projected stars from the mini-Dome on the walls of the barn and try to work out a pattern. Studying them carefully, Joe sees four marks off by themselves and concludes that they represent the four members of the circle. When they look at the mini-dome, the group notices that the caterpillar inside the chrysalis is starting to turn into a butterfly. Joe figures that it will become a monarch butterfly, the one that the Dome told Julia would be crowned. Angie wonders if they should tell Julia and Joe points out that the Dome chose to speak through the reporter. Junior wonders if the monarch might be a person, someone who can

bring the Dome down, and they agree to have Joe contact Julia.

Big Jim reports to Linda at her request and she has him describe how he worked with Duke and Lester to buy propane off the books.

The councilman admits that he did but insists that they did it to keep the town afloat. They stockpiled some of it and Big Jim points out that they made the right call because now they're using the propane to power Chester's Mill. Linda points out that he'd be in jail if the Dome hadn't come down, but Big Jim insists that he did his job and dares her to arrest him or go after the real criminal: Barbie.

Barbie spends the night sleeping on the couch and Julia comes down in the morning. They both admit that they were lonely sleeping separately and Barbie asks her if she wants him to move out. Julia asks him to take her to Pete's grave so that she can get closure and move forward from there. Barbie agrees and goes to get dressed.

Big Jim explains that Barbie is working as an enforcer for Maxine and that he was with Peter on the day the Dome came down. Linda doesn't believe it but Big Jim points out that no one has

seen Peter since. Linda wonders what secrets Big Jim is concealing and he tells her that he's an open book.

Julia hears a knock at the door and goes to answer it. Maxine is standing there and Julia asks how she can help her. The drug lord says that Julia can't even help herself, draws a gun, and shoots her in the chest. She walks away as Barbie comes running at the sound of the gunshot. He calls Linda on the radio and tells her what happened, but Big Jim warns Linda that it may be a trick and tells her to think it through.

After Joe and Norrie leave, Junior tells Angie how amazing it is that they're lives are now connected. He tries to kiss her and she shoves him away, furious. Angie tells him that they'll never be together and that she's leaving Chester's Mill and Junior as soon as the Dome comes down. Furious, Junior tells her that if she's leaving him then he doesn't see any reason to bring the Dome down. He goes to the door as the wind outside starts to pick up, and Angie accuses him of acting selfish. Junior insists that it's love, not selfishness, and he'd rather die than live without her.

As Linda drive to Julia's car, her car runs out of gas. She pulls over and discovers that someone has siphoned the gas out of her tank. When Phil drives by, Linda hails him down and has her drive him to Julia's house.

As Joe arrives at Julia's house, Barbie yells at him to help. He needs the teenager to drive him and Julia to the clinic while he maintains pressure on the wound. Joe agrees and they drive off in Julia's Prius.

As Big Jim walks out of the town hall, he sees a vast tornado-like storm front forming overhead. Maxine shows up and casually dismisses the cloud formation, and Big Jim tells her that they need to talk. They go inside and Big Jim tells her that someone shot Julia at her home. Maxine readily admits that she did it, confirming Big Jim's suspicions, and tells him that she did it because Barbie turned her down. Big Jim points out that his wife is dead but Maxine assures him that she can find someone else to kill that he cares about. Junior comes in and Maxine introduces herself, claiming she's Big Jim's friend. She drops several hints about how Junior could get hurt and then tells Big Jim that she's going to Bird Island to check on something. Realizing that she'll find out about Agatha's death, Big Jim tries to stall her but Maxine leaves anyway. When Junior wonders who she was, Big Jim says that she's the devil.

Joe drives to the clinic, telling Barbie that the storm is forming because the Dome is mad at them. When they get to the clinic, Nurse Adams takes a look at Julia and confirms that she was hit in the lungs. As Barbie helps out treating Julia, another woman comes in asking Adams' help for her husband. Adams goes with her while Barbie continues to deal with Julia. He prepares to tube her improvising with the remaining equipment in the clinic, but admits to Joe that the last time he did it for a fellow soldier, it didn't go well.

Big Jim leads Junior into the fallout shelter and shows him the stockpiled guns. He rants about how Maxine is going to take Chester's Mill away from him and corrupt it, and warns Junior that she plans to hurt Junior to get at him. Junior offers to help, insisting that he's a man, but Big Jim refuses. The councilman talks about how he tried to raise Junior as best he could after his wife died, but Junior complains that he's been punishing him for Pauline's death. His father says that it ends now and admits that he doesn't know how it will end with Max. He gives Junior a rifle but tells him to stay in the house and not let anyone in, and then leaves to find Maxine.

At the radio station, Dodee sees the lightning from the storm and wonders if it will help her reception. She checks her monitoring equipment and hears the Army talking about how they've confirmed that Barbie is inside the Dome from the visitor's day footage and that he's the one that they've been looking for.

Angie goes to the Rennie house to get Junior and bring him back. She explains that he's getting the whole town killed by refusing to cooperate with the others, and insists that the Dome is sending the storm as a message for him to do what it wants and rejoin the circle. Junior doesn't believe it but Angie points out that the storm started up as soon as he left the barn.

Barbie tubes Julia while Joe watches the window. The teenager shouts a warning and Barbie covers Julia with his body just as a tree branch is blown through the nearby window. Julia flatlines and Barbie tries to suck the extra air pressure out of her chest with the tube.

Junior wants to go to the fallout shelter, but Angie insists that he come with her back to the others. He refuses, saying that he wants her, and Angie agrees to stay with him so he'll come.

The high winds rip loose a nearby swing and send it flying toward Angie, and Junior pulls her out of the way just in time. A few seconds later, the storm dies down as quickly as it came.

At the clinic, Julia's heart finally starts and Barbie sighs in relief. Joe realizes that the storm has ended and tells Barbie that he has to go tell his friends that Barbie saved Joe and now Julia. He figures that Barbie is there to save them all, meaning Barbie is the monarch to be crowned.

Maxine goes to the beach to take a boat out to Bird Island. She sees Agatha's corpse floating in the water and pulls it out. When Maxine confirms that Agatha's hands were tied, she realizes that someone deliberately left her to drown.

At the clinic, Barbie tells Adams to watch over Julia while he goes to take care of something. As he gets into Julia's car, Big Jim arrives and asks how Julia is doing. Once Barbie confirms that she's recovering, he tells Big Jim that he knows Maxine shot Julia and it's time to put an end to her threats. Big Jim worries that Maxine can deal with both of them without working up a sweat, but Barbie insists and warns him that once they finish with her, they're done working together. Barbie figures that he wants a future, but Big Jim only wants a kingdom and power. He promise Big Jim that once they finish with Maxine, he's going after the councilman next.

Angie and Junior return to the barn just as Joe returns. He tells them what happened to Julia and suggests that Barbie is the monarch, but Junior figures that the storm ended because he agreed to come back. Norrie suggests that they figure out what the Dome wants them to do next and Joe points out that the four stars representing them are beneath the North Star, Polaris. He suggests that they go to the northernmost part of the Dome and touch it, and they agree, figuring the Dome owes them some answers.

Barbie and Big Jim go to the concrete factory and Barbie says that they're going in via the tunnels that Julia showed him. Before they go in, Barbie attaches an iPod set to a ten-minute timer to the factory generator. He then grabs some flares and they go into the tunnels.

Linda and Phil go to Julia's home and discover blood on the carpet. Linda asks Phil how well he knows Barbie and Phil explains that Barbie was a collection agent for Maxine... and that Peter owed money to her. Linda wonders if Barbie would have shot Julia if she learned that he killed Peter.

Barbie and Big Jim go in via the tunnels, but Maxine and her bodyguard Otto Aguilar get the drop on them and capture them. Maxine tells Barbie that Big Jim killed her mother Agatha, but Barbie figures that they're both killers. Shocked, Maxine pleads with Barbie to reconsider, saying that the two of them are good together, and warns that it's his only chance to live. When he points out that she tried to kill Julia, Maxine insists that Julia wasn't right for him. Furious, Maxine accuses Barbie of screwing her over and says that he's no different than Big Jim. When she sees Barbie check his watch, she tells him that he doesn't have to worry about time for much longer. The timer goes off, shutting down the factory generator, and Barbie lights and tosses the flare. It distracts Maxine and Otto, and Big Jim and Barbie manage to capture them.

Phil drives Linda to the clinic and Nurse Adams confirms that Barbie left with Big Jim for the cement factory. Linda tells Phil to stay there while she drives off in his car.

Big Jim and Barbie take Maxine and Otto outside, and Big Jim boasts that he killed Maxine's insurance policy. She warns them that they have no idea what they're dealing with, and a disgusted Barbie tells her that it's over. Big Jim suddenly shoots and kills both prisoners, telling Barbie that they were a threat as long as Maxine was alive. Barbie walks toward him as Big Jim prepares to kill him as well, and manages to disarm him. As Barbie grabs the gun and holds it on his former ally, Linda arrives and tells him to drop the gun. Big Jim immediately claims that Barbie killed Maxine and Otto. When Linda tries to cuff Barbie, he knocks her down and runs off. Linda aims at him and hesitates, and Big Jim tells her to shoot. She finally shoots but misses as Barbie runs off into the woods.

Big Jim goes to the radio station and prepares to make a public announcement. Dodee tells him what the military said and Big Jim figures that it proves his point. He then tells the townspeople that Barbie killed Maxine, claiming that she was a reputable businesswoman. Big Jim also accuses him of shooting Julia and killing Otto and Agatha, and says that Linda has issued a warrant for Barbie's arrest. The councilman declares a state of emergency and says that they will seek the death penalty against Barbie.

Joe and others go to the northernmost point on the Dome and touch it. When they do, they see an image of Big Jim approaching them, bleeding from four wounds on his body. The four teenagers realize that they're holding knives and Junior backs away, shocked. He loses contact

with the Dome and the images fade, and runs off to find Big Jim. Angie and Norrie realize that the Dome is telling them that Big Jim has to die if they want to escape... and they have to kill him.

Exigent Circumstances

Season 1

Episode Number: 12

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Monday September 9, 2013
Writer: Caitlin Parrish, Adam Stein (II)
Director: Peter Leto
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAlister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Jolene Purdy (Dodee Weaver), Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), John Elvis (Ben Drake)
Guest Stars: Jason Davis (Miles Alcott), Crystal Martinez (Nurse Adams), Jay Gates (Fire Volunteer), Kevin Cassidy (I) (Thug 1), Benjamin Rowe (Thug 2), Chris Johnson (II) (Thug 3)
Summary: While Big Jim convinces the townspeople to hunt Barbie down for his alleged crimes, Joe and Norrie move the mini-Dome.



In the barn, the egg beneath the mini-Dome continues to glow.

Julia lies in a clinic bed, unconscious.

The townspeople scour the woods for Barbie.

The next day, Big Jim and Linda gather the townspeople at the diner and remind everyone that Barbie is wanted for multiple murders as well as the shooting of Julia Shumway. When some of them suggest that they perform a house-to-house-sweep, Big Jim initially objects, saying that people still have rights. However, he soon gives in, declaring a state of emergency. When Linda objects, Big Jim

tells her that it's the people that want it, not her. He then speaks to his fellow citizens, telling them that Barbie's crimes don't signify the end of Chester's Mill, but the beginning. He promises plenty of jobs for everyone, maintaining the towns, and promises that they will all survive by working together. Carolyn, who is in the crowd, looks at him suspiciously and then walks away.

At the radio station, Dodee continues to monitor the military radio bands and listens as they confirm that they spotted Barbie on visitor's day. They also know about the egg, saying that thermal imagery shows that it has been moved. Dodee checks her phone and realizes that she took a photo of the egg, and remembers that it burned her at the McAlister barn. Meanwhile, the military discuss finding Barbie because he's the only one with the expertise they need.

At the barn, Joe, Norrie, and Angie study the mini-Dome and wonder why the egg is still glowing when the dome gave them its message.

Angie figures that it's mad that they haven't killed Big Jim, and Joe insists that Barbie must be the monarch that Julia said would be crowned. He figures that once the caterpillar inside the mini-Dome hatches, everything will change. Carolyn barges in and insists on seeing the egg. They explain how it is sealed inside of the mini-Dome and Norrie explains that it sent her home so she could say goodbye to Alice. Carolyn tells her daughter that she'll back her and the others,

and says that the townspeople are searching houses so they have to move it. Angie suggests that they take it to Joe's friend Ben Drake while she deals with Big Jim.

At the diner, Linda emphasizes that the volunteers are supposed to arrest Barbie, not kill him. Phil comes over and volunteers to help Linda with the search, while Junior approaches his father. He warns Big Jim that someone is going to kill him, but avoids explaining the visions from the Dome. Big Jim doesn't believe his son and tells Junior that Barbie shot Julia, and tells him to stand watch over Julia. Junior agrees and Big Jim tells him to call him on the radio if Julia wakes up. As Junior leaves, Dodee comes running in and tells Big Jim what she heard on the radio.

As Angie leaves the barn, Barbie grabs her and drags her off to the side. Once she knows who he is, Barbie releases her and he tells Angie that Big Jim is the one who killed Maxine and the others. Angie assures him that she believes him given what she knows about Big Jim, and Barbie says that they need to get Julia out of the clinic before Big Jim decides to silence the only witness against him. He wants Angie to use the clinic key card she has as a candy striper to get them in through the back door of the clinic.

Junior goes to the clinic and Nurse Adams warns him that she can't vouch for Julia's condition. Outside, Barbie and Angie lurk in the bushes and try to figure a way past the guards that Big Jim has posted. Barbie figures that they'll get Julia out, hotwire an ambulance, and drive away with her. Angie points out that Big Jim will have warned the guards that Barbie is coming to get Julia, but Barbie admits that they don't have any other options. As they share a cigarette, Barbie asks Angie if she's in or out.

Dodee leads Big Jim to the radio station to hear the military broadcasts, and the radio engineer explains that they mention an egg.

She shows Big Jim the photo she took and they listen as the army says that they've used thermal imaging to confirm that someone has moved the egg. The officers have confirmed through visual surveillance that Big Jim is in charge of Chester's Mill, but they know that he killed Lester. Big Jim pulls the leads on the radio but too late to keep Dodee from hearing the broadcast.

After the townspeople search Ben's house, Joe and Norrie approach him. They ask if he'll store the mini-Dome there and he agrees.

Barbie and Angie enter the clinic through the back door and go to Julia's room. When they see Junior standing guard, Barbie prepares to shoot him. Angie stops him, grabs a candy striper's uniform, and tells Barbie that she'll distract Junior.

Big Jim insists that he killed Lester because the preacher was a liability, and insists that was the only killing he committed.

Dodee doesn't buy it and figures that Barbie didn't kill Maxine and the others. Big Jim insists that they're outsiders and all got what was coming to them, and that he's only protecting Chester's Mill, including Dodee.

Dodee seemingly accepts his story and tells Big Jim that the egg is at the McAlister barn. She figures that it's generating the Dome and that if they get it then they can escape. When Dodee offers to get it, Big Jim draws his gun and says that he can't let the Dome come down. Crying, Dodee tells Big Jim that he's a sick bastard and everyone will know it someday. Big Jim kills her and then shoots up the radio equipment. As he leaves, he sets the radio station on fire. He then goes back to city hall and radios Linda about the fire. Phil asks about Dodee and Big Jim claims that he doesn't know what happened to her. As Linda drives to the radio station with Phil, he figures that Barbie set the fire because they've been broadcasting reports about the murders.

Ben, Norrie, and Joe take the mini-Dome up to Ben's room. Joe says that they're heading home to make sure that Angie doesn't do something stupid.

At the clinic, Angie approaches Junior in her candy striper's uniform and claims that she volunteered to work there. When Junior says that he ran away because he didn't want to see his father hurt, Angie reminds him that he used to think Big Jim was a fraud.

She hints that Big Jim wants to kill Julia, but Junior refuses to hear it. Angie then switches tracks and says that she needs someone to talk to, and Junior is the only one who understands what she's going through. Junior is interested and Angie suggests that they talk somewhere more private. Once he goes with her, Barbie wheels in a gurney and moves Julia out.

Phil and Linda arrive at the radio station as the volunteers put out the fire. They've found Dodee's body and Phil figures that Barbie killed her. Linda promises the DJ that Barbie won't get away with it.

Angie tells Junior that she doesn't know how much more she can take with everything that's going on. Junior promises to take care of her always and they kiss. However, he tastes cigarette smoke on her lips and remembers that the last time he saw her smoking, she was with Barbie. He runs back to Julia's room and discovers that she's gone.

Big Jim takes some men to the McAlister barn and Carolyn confronts them. She refuses to let them in, insisting that they have no legal rate, but Big Jim cites exigent circumstances. He has his men drag her away just as Joe and Norrie run up and attack the intruders. Big Jim's men easily subdue them and Big Jim opens the barn, only to discover that the mini-Dome is gone. He tells Joe that knows about the egg and asks where it is. Joe and Norrie refuse to tell him and Big Jim has his men take Joe and Norrie to jail.

Junior chases Angie outside to the back of the clinic and Barbie leaves off loading Julia into the ambulance. He tackles Junior and knocks him out, grabs his police radio, and runs back to the ambulance. After telling the unconscious Julia that he loves her, Barbie leaves the radio with Angie and tells her to drive off. He'll stay behind, figuring that Big Jim will stop searching for Julia once he has him. As Angie drives off, Linda and Phil drive up and Linda orders Barbie to surrender. He does and Phil kicks him in the face, while Linda calls to tell Big Jim what has happened. Big Jim assures her that they'll get Angie and Julia as well.

At the jail, Norrie removes a knife from her boot and tells Joe in the next cell that they should have killed Big Jim when they had the chance. Joe wonders why the Dome would want Big Jim dead, and Norrie figures that Big Jim will kill Barbie once he captures him, destroying the "monarch." Big Jim comes in and tells Joe that that he'll stop the search for Angie and let them go if they tell him where he can find the egg. Norrie laughs at him, saying he's a loser trying to scare kids, and Big Jim goes into her cell. She tells him that she doesn't scare easily, and Big Jim explains that they can do it the easy way or the hard way. Norrie pulls out her knife and tries to stab Big Jim, who slams her against the wall and walks out.

Angie pulls over to listen to Linda on the radio as she coordinates the search for the ambulance. Realizing that they're closing in, Angie drives off.

Linda brings Barbie in and chains him to the wall on Big Jim's orders. He insists that he would never hurt Julia, and Linda asks him about Peter. Barbie refuses to answer and Linda walks out.

When Big Jim goes to see Linda, Carolyn is waiting in the officer. She warns that she won't leave until Norrie is released, and Big Jim tells her that she has a long wait. Linda tells Big Jim that they've got nothing on Julia and Angie, but he's more interested in knowing if Julia woke up. When Linda says that she doesn't know, Big Jim says that they'll let Barbie sweat for a while.

As Ben works on his skateboard, the mini-Dome emits a loud squealing noise. Covering his ears, he covers it with blankets to try and smother the noise.

Big Jim's men take Norrie and Joe out of their cells and haul them away. The councilman then tells Barbie that he's going to confess to the murders. If Barbie refuses, he'll charge Angie as an accessory and frame Joe and Norrie for Dodee's murder. If Julia comes out of her coma then Big Jim will accuse her of hiring Barbie to kill Peter so she could get the insurance money. Barbie finally gives in and agrees, but asks Big Jim how he knows he can trust him. Big Jim tells him that he can't and walks out.

Satisfied they have a deal, Big Jim releases Joe and Norrie into Carolyn's custody. As they leave, Big Jim tells Linda to tail the teenagers. When she wonders why, Big Jim tells her that they may know a way to remove the Dome. Once she leaves, Big Jim tells Junior to find Angie and Julia and bring them back. Junior wonders why Julia is so important and Big Jim says that they're all conspiring against him. His son figure he's lying and warns him that doing so is dangerous, and Big Jim tells Junior that Barbie confessed to the murders and is going to do so again to the townspeople. Satisfied for the moment, Junior starts to leave but Big Jim asks him if Julia said anything at the hospital.

Carolyn drives Joe and Norrie to Ben's house and they find him sitting outside. Linda watches them from down the street as Ben tells them that the mini-Dome is going crazy and takes them inside.

Angie takes Julia back to the clinic and hides her in a storage room. When Julia wakes up, she tells Angie that the shooter was a female stranger. Angie tells her what has been happening and Julia tells her that Barbie didn't shoot her despite Big Jim's claims.

The townspeople gather at the city hall and Big Jim brings Barbie out. He tells them that the rules still apply and there must be justice and punishment when they're broken.

Ben takes the others up to his room and shows them the egg, which is glowing red and squealing.

Junior goes to the same spot on the Dome where he saw the vision of his dying father and puts his hands on the Dome.

Angie wonders what will happen to Barbie, and Julia tells her that Big Jim will kill him.

Big Jim asks Barbie how he pleads.

Linda follows the teenagers up to Ben's room, comes in, and demands to know what the egg is. It stops squealing and the cocoon inside the mini-Dome twitches, ready to hatch.

When Barbie doesn't say anything, Big Jim repeats his question. Barbie hesitates and then says that he's not guilty.

Curtains

Season 1

Episode Number: 13

Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Monday September 16, 2013
Writer: Brian K. Vaughan, Scott Gold
Director: Jack Bender
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAlister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Dean Norris (James "Big Jim" Rennie)
Recurring Role: Samantha Mathis (Alice Calvert), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinnell), John Elvis (Ben Drake)
Guest Stars: Chris Johnson (II) (Volunteer), Kevin Patrick Murphy (Farmer), Zuri Adele (Mother)
Summary: As darkness settles on Chester's Mill, the Dome finally speaks to the group, but its answers prove less than helpful. The Monarch is revealed, and Big Jim tightens his grip on the town and his son.



Joe, Ben, Carolyn, Norrie, and Linda gather in Ben's bedroom and watch as the monarch butterfly inside of the mini-Dome emerges from its cocoon. Linda demands to know how long they've been hiding the mini-Dome and Carolyn explains that the kids think that the egg inside generates the Dome. They try to explain about the message that the monarch will be crowned and inside the mini-Dome, and Joe insists that they need to get the monarch out of the mini-Dome.

After Barbie pleads not guilty before the crowd, Big Jim drags him back into

city hall and promises Barbie that he'll get justice.

At the northernmost spot on the Dome, Junior yells at the Dome, demanding to know why it wants his father dead.

In the clinic storage room, the wounded Julia gets up and tells Angie that she's going out to clear Barbie's name. Angie warns that Big Jim will have her killed but Julia figures that it's worth the risk.

Linda says that she's confiscating the mini-Dome as police property. As they talk, the monarch butterfly flies around inside the mini-Dome. Each time it bumps the surface, the spot it touches turns black... and the blackness spreads.

Big Jim locks Barbie back up and warns Barbie that he could end his life with one bullet. Unimpressed, Barbie says that the councilman won't do it because he doesn't have an audience.

The butterfly finally falls to the dirt, dying, and Ben notices that the sunlight outside his window is going away.

Throughout Chester's Mill, the townspeople panic as vast black splotches cover the dome, sealing off the sunlight. As Big Jim runs outside to see what's going on, the lights go on as the town turns dark as night.

Junior studies the now-solid black Dome and wonders what it's trying to tell him.

At Ben's house, Joe suggests that the Dome wants them to free the butterfly. Linda calls for backup on her police radio and both Junior and Big Jim hear her. When she says she has the egg, Big Jim immediately drives to Ben's house. Meanwhile, Joe suggests that they touch it again in the hopes that the Dome will send them a message. Linda orders them away and touches it herself, and the backlash knocks her unconscious.

As they leave the clinic, Angie and Julia hear Linda on the police radio that Barbie took from Junior. Julia insists that they need to focus on rescuing Barbie.

Carolyn makes sure that Linda is still alive just as Junior breaks in and demands to know what's going on. When Joe says that they need all of four of them, including Angie, Junior angrily tells them that Angie ran out on him to save Barbie. Ben sees Big Jim pull up outside and warns the others, and Norrie and Joe ask Junior to help them escape with the mini-Dome. After a moment, he agrees to keep it away from his father.

Angie and Julia break into the police station and Julia goes to Barbie while Angie gets the keys. When he wonders how she can walk despite her chest wound, Julia figures that something wants her to move. As they kiss, Angie arrives with the keys and opens the cell door.

When Big Jim runs into Ben's bedroom, he discovers that the mini-Dome is gone. Linda wakes up and tells him that the kids think that they can use the egg to shut down the Dome.

Junior drives Norrie and Joe away and tells them that Angie has the police radio that Barbie stole from him.

Phil and another volunteer attack the handcuffed Barbie as he goes through the jail's main office. Barbie takes down the volunteer and then knocks out Phil with a series of kicks. The volunteer recovers and tries to draw his gun, but Angie hits him over the head with a fire extinguisher. Phil yanks off Barbie's dog tags in the struggle and Julia picks them up.

Joe gets on the radio and broadcasts to Angie. Aware that Linda and Big Jim are listening in, Joe tells Angie to meet them at the place where they hid when they broke their mother's mirror. The teenager then has Junior drive to the cement factory. Angie takes Barbie and Julia there and Junior draws on Barbie. Intervening, Julia tells Junior that his father's friend Maxine shot her, not Barbie. As Junior reluctantly lowers his gun, four red handprints appear on the surface of the black mini-Dome.

When Phil wakes up, he calls Big Jim and Linda and tells them that Barbie escaped.

The four kids touch the mini-Dome and after a moment, the force field disappears. The dirt inside it, held in place, collapses and the egg drops to the floor. The butterfly is also lying on the floor, seemingly dead. When Norrie touches it, it flutters around the room and then finally circles around Barbie, and Joe says that Barbie must be the monarch.

As Big Jim searches for the egg, he sees townspeople going into a church. When he walks over, Andrea tells him that everyone believes the apocalypse is upon them so they're getting right with God. They go inside and Big Jim steps to the front and assures his people that God hasn't forgotten them. When they wonder how they can survive without the sun, Big Jim says that nothing will happen to them because he has faith in them, and because he has faith in God that He wouldn't give them more than they can handle.

Picking up a Bible, Big Jim tells them that things are going to change and that the town will have a new dawn.

When Joe announces that Barbie is the monarch, Junior refuses to accept it. The building starts to shake as the egg suddenly glows bright way. As everyone starts to leave, Julia steps forward and picks up the egg. It immediately goes inert again and the monarch lands on the egg. Barbie, realizing what it means, says that Julia must be the monarch.

Big Jim goes to his office and pours himself a drink. He then picks up an old book and calls Phil in. When the DJ wonders what he wants, Big Jim shows him a picture of an old-fashioned gallows and tells Phil to get as many carpenters as he can find. Phil stares at him, surprised, and Big Jim says that they need to show the townspeople that there is still law and order. He says that they need to do it for Dodee and Phil agrees.

Linda goes to the McAlister barn to see if she can find the egg. She finds the constellations traced on the walls and the words "The pink stars are falling in lines" written on a board. She calls Big Jim and tells her what she's found, and he remembers his wife's painting. After a moment of silence, Big Jim tells her to meet her at his house.

At the cement factory, no one knows what to do next, including Julia, and Junior figures that proves that she isn't the monarch. He wants to take the egg to Big Jim, but Barbie warns him

that the councilman killed a defenseless Maxine. Junior refuses to believe it and insists that his father is the only person holding Chester's Mill together. When Julia confirms that Maxine shot her, Junior reminds her that she confessed to him that she lied and was fired from her job in Chicago, and draws his gun. When he orders Julia to give him the egg, she tosses it to Annie and they all run for it except Barbie. When Junior tries to shoot, Barbie tackles him and they fall to the ground. Junior easily subdues him away and, realizing the others have escaped, hauls Barbie to his squad car.

Big Jim shows Linda his dead wife Pauline's art workshop and one of her paintings. It shows a black egg sitting on the ground beneath a sky filled with pink stars falling to earth. Big Jim tells Linda that before she died, Pauline kept talking about pink stars.

Julia catches up to Norrie, Angie, and Joe in the woods. She tells them what happened to Barbie and Norrie suggests that they ask the egg what do. She takes it and asks, and an image of Alice appears in front of them.

Big Jim blames himself for not listening to his wife and thinking that she was insane, and Linda realizes that the Rennie family must be important to the dome. Junior calls on the radio and tells them that he's taking Barbie to the jail.

Julia holds Norrie back, warning her that the image isn't her mother. "Alice" says that "they are still learning how to speak to the people inside the Dome, and explains that she has taken a familiar appearance to cross the divide between them. Angie wonders why they're punishing the townspeople and "Alice" says that they sent the Dome to protect the town. Julia asks what but the visitor will only say that they will see in time. When they wonder what to do about the darkness, "Alice" says that they must earn the light by protecting the egg. Julia wonders who they have to protect it from and how, but the image disappears without further explanation.

Junior takes Barbie to the police station, ignoring him when Barbie says that he's on the wrong side of things. After Junior locks him up, Barbie sees the carpenters building the gallows outside. Big Jim comes in and tells him to hand over the egg, figuring that it can control the dome. Barbie, disgusted, tells him that he's no god and refuses to cooperate.

Julia leads the others to the diner and, upon seeing the gallows, wonder what to do next. Big Jim makes a general broadcast over the police radio, offering a reduced sentence for Barbie if she brings him the egg. He gives her one hour to make her decision.

Meanwhile, Junior comes to see his father and warns him that the others want to assassinate him, believing that he's murdered people. Big Jim wonders if his son believes the accusations and Junior wonders if he should. His father tells him that he went to Pauline's workshop for the first time since she died, and believes that their family has a destiny. Big Jim talks about how his wife used to say that a good man will do anything for the people, and then admits that he's killed people. However, he insists that it was only people that deserved to die. Big Jim didn't tell Junior what he had done because he wanted to protect him, but now they must work together because they're chosen, just like Pauline realized. He promises that there will be no more secrets between them and that they have to work together to lead. After a moment, Junior steps forward and embraces his father.

At the diner, Joe insists that they have to save Barbie but Julia and Norrie refuse to let Big Jim have the egg. Julia finally says that it's her decision and tells the teenagers to go somewhere safe while she does what she has to.

As the townspeople gather around the gallows, Big Jim and Junior wait. When the time is up, Big Jim tells Junior to bring Barbie out. Big Jim then steps up and says that outsiders are trying to turn them against each other. Junior places the noose around Barbie's neck and Big Jim sentences him to death.

Julia drives to the lake and takes a boat out on the waters. She takes out Barbie's dog tags and looks at them for a moment.

Junior grabs the lever to the gallows.

Julia drops the egg into the water and watches as it sinks. After a moment, the egg glows with a red light and hundreds of pink lines shoot up out of the water and into the sky.

The townspeople see the lights soaring up to the sky and Big Jim leaps on the opportunity, saying that God has blessed what they're doing.

As they walk down the street, Joe, Angie, and Norrie look up at the sky.

The stars all come together on the dome in one bright spot of white light. The blackness fades away and the white light spreads across the dome, covering the entire surface. Junior wonders

what is happening, but Big Jim tells him to pull the lever. After a moment, Junior braces himself and starts to pull.

Season Two

Heads Will Roll

Season 2

Episode Number: 14

Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Monday June 30, 2014
Writer: Stephen King
Director: Jack Bender
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachele LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Natalie Martinez (Deputy Linda Esquivel), Britt Robertson (Angie McAlister), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Guest Stars: Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Jolene Purdy (Dodee Weaver), Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie), Sherry Stringfield (Pauline Rennie), Stephen King (Diner Patron), Rochelle Aycoth (Chesters Mill Townsperson), William Frasca (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Tim Greene (Townsfolk), Joseph Milton Hodges Jr. (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Joseph Milton Hodges Sr. (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Nancy Rouse Hodges (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Mary-Jo Jackson (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Tony McLemore (Townsperson), Dominique Mitchell (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Joe Montanti (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Kayla Narron (Townsperson), David Pascua (Chester's Mill Townsperson), Bryleigh Saunders (Townsperson), Marlo Scheitler (Woman in Front of Church)
Summary: Before Big Jim can execute Barbie in the town square, an electromagnetic pulse fells many of the townspeople. Meanwhile, Julia rescues a woman who falls into the lake out of nowhere, and Big Jim receives two visitors who try to convince him to see the error of his ways.



In his cabin near Chester's Mill, former EMT Sam Verdreux is starting to drink when he hears a loud groaning sound from the dome as it turns white.

At the town square, Big Jim and Junior prepare to hang Barbie on the new gallows as the townspeople gather around. When the dome starts groaning, Big Jim tells his son to pull the lever but Junior hesitates.

At the docks, Julia arrives at the dock after dropping the egg into the lake. She hears someone screaming and turns to see a teenage girl, Melanie, trying to swim in the middle of the lake. Julia dives into

the water and swims out to the girl.

Joe, Norrie, and Angie are staring up at the dome when the bell of a nearby church steeple pulls out of the tower and slams into the dome wall, sticking there. The steeple collapses and Joe tackles Norrie and Angie, knocking them out of the way.

At the town square, Phil and most of the other townspeople collapses. Barbie tells Big Jim that he's going to need his help and begs him to let him go. Big Jim refuses, figuring that it's a trick. Junior refuses to pull the lever on the gallows and says that they should go to the dome,

because it has the answers. Big Jim calls his son a coward and grabs the lever, but Linda draws her gun on him and orders him to stop. When Big Jim stops, Linda says that they should follow Junior's advice.

Julia pulls Melanie to shore and tries to revive her. Sam runs up and Julia tells him what happened, and she has no idea where Melanie came from. Sam expertly applies mouth-to-mouth and revives the girl, and then tells Julia to help get Melanie to his cabin.

Linda and the others drive to the nearest dome wall and find dozens of ferrous items sticking to it. The magnetic items in their clothing are attracted to the dome wall and Barbie is pulled toward it by his handcuffs. Linda runs after him and manages to get the handcuffs off, just as her truck is pulled into the wall. Barbie dives aside but Linda is crushed against the wall.

Julia helps take Melanie to Sam's cabin and discovers that she's in shock. He then takes Julia into the kitchen and tends to her gunshot. She comments on his skill and he admits that he was an EMT in Chester's Mill until he was fired for drinking. As they talk, they're unaware that Melanie is watching them from the doorway.

Once Barbie confirms that Linda is dead, Big Jim blames Junior for Linda's death because he brought them out. He tries to pull a gun off of the dome without success and Junior refuses to help him. Barbie reminds Big Jim that he framed him for Dodee's murder and the other death, and Junior is shocked to learn that it's true. Barbie says that they have to focus on helping the townspeople, and punches Big Jim when the man grabs his arm. When Junior confronts his father, Big Jim says that he did what he had to and wonders if Junior could make the hard choices. Junior notes that Linda died making the hard choices and goes after Barbie.

Sam finishes patching up Julia and she suggests that he come into town and help the townspeople using her skills. Sam refuses, saying that there are some things that people there won't overlook. He tells Julia that his sister killed himself nine years ago, just as the dome groans again.

Barbie runs into town and breaks into a truck. The owner, Rebecca Pine, comes out and aims a shotgun at him, and Barbie easily disarms her. He gives her the shotgun back and tells her that he's no murderer despite Big Jim's accusations. Rebecca explains that she's the local science teacher and she's been timing the pulses from the dome. The teacher warns that they're electromagnetic pulse and getting stronger and coming more quickly. They're also interfering with human brainwaves, causing people to go into comas that will eventually prove fatal. Rebecca warns that the people closest to the edge of the dome will be hardest hit, and Barbie remembers that the McAlister farm is there.

Joe, Norrie, and Angie return to the farm to get Norrie's mother Carolyn. They run inside and find Carolyn unconscious on the floor from a head injury. They try to get her out but the ferrous objects in the kitchen shoot across the room, blocking the door and threatening to impale them. The teenagers take refuge behind a table but a nail shoots out of the wall and pins his hand to the table.

Big Jim goes back to his fallout shelter to get a gun. However, the dome starts attracting the ferrous objects in the bunker, yanking the gun out of Big Jim's hand. He runs upstairs but more objects land on the door, knocking them down into him.

As Angie pries the nail out of Joe's hand, Barbie and Rebecca arrive and try to shove aside the shelves blocking the door. They get them out just in time and run out as the house collapses behind them.

What appears to be the ghost of Dodee appears in the shelter with Big Jim, telling him that it's just the two of them. He figures that he's hallucinating due to stress but Dodee accuses him of causing the town's troubles by trying to take control. He realizes that the shelter door is blocked, while Dodee pokes her finger into her chest wound and then holds it up accusingly. She tells him that he isn't going anywhere, and Big Jim realizes that the dome is somehow trying to communicate with him like it did to Junior.

The group get Carolyn to the high school and Rebecca confirms that Carolyn is stable for the moment. She has a model of the dome and figures that they need to get everyone to the school at the center of the dome, furthest from the edges. Even so, Rebecca warns them that if the pulses increase then they will tear Chester's Mill apart. To stop it, Rebecca proposes that they create a large electromagnet using an iron conductor and copper wire. As they prepare to head out, Angie warns Barbie privately that the dome showed her and the others a vision of Big Jim's death. She figures that the dome wants Big Jim dead and that now it's mad because they didn't kill

him. Barbie says that he knows from personal experience that killing is harder than she thinks, and wants to try the magnet idea first. As they prepare to go, Norrie refuses to leave her mother and Joe has her stay with Carolyn while the rest of them get the necessary materials for the electromagnet.

Sam and Julia hear Melanie moaning in her sleep and go into check on her. She wakes up and Sam tries to comfort her. He then goes back to the kitchen with Julia and asks about her bullet wound. Julia talks about how she was told to do the right thing but doesn't know if she did. Sam offers to let her stay at the cabin with him, but Julia figures that she has to go and fix what she might have caused. The EMT gives her his car keys and wishes her luck. Once Julia leaves, Sam takes out a scrapbook filled with photos and journal entries. Among the pictures is one of four red hands. Another picture is a sketch of the girl, Melanie. When Sam looks in on the girl, he discovers that she has left.

Angie is going to the diner when she see Melanie walking down the street in a daze. The girl doesn't respond to her calls, and Angie continues to the diner to get a gun. Junior comes in and Angie explains that she plans to kill Big Jim like the dome told them.

Junior admits that she was right about killing her father and that they should have done it when they had the chance. He offers to take her to the police station to get a gun and Angie gratefully accepts her offer.

Big Jim uses four of his hand grenades and rigs them to the shelter door with pieces of string. Dodee is still there and he asks her who she is. All she says is that she is a messenger but that he's not ready to listen to him. Dodee figures that he's going to ignore her no matter what she says and keep on killing, but he'll listen to her eventually.

Barbie organizes the townspeople to help him, Joe, and Rebecca rig up the TV tower into a giant electromagnet. The dome groans again and everyone braces themselves as Barbie activates the generator. Rebecca warns that it will take a few minutes for the charge to build up.

Dodee tells Big Jim that the sins of the father will be visited on the son if he doesn't stop using the dome in his bid to take over Chester's Mill. Big Jim ignores her and, using a mattress as protection, prepares to pull out the triggers on the hand grenades. He does so, blasting the door open, and Dodee disappears.

Another pulse begins and, throughout Chester's Mill, more people collapse. Norrie collapses next to her mother, while Junior and Angie collapse at the town square. Everyone at the tower collapses except for Barbie.

Junior finds himself in an empty city. He walks down the street and comes to a junk store holding a snow globe that he recognizes.

When he shakes it, it fills with blood. A woman walks by Junior and he goes after her. She turns and he's shocked to discover that it's his mother, Pauline. She recognizes Junior despite the fact that it's been nine years and he's all grown up. Pauline calls him by his full name, James, and Junior asks her why she left him. His mother assures him that she never left him and that he will always be her sweet James.

Big Jim arrives at the town square and finds Junior on the ground, unconscious.

Julia arrives at the tower and runs to Barbie, admitting that she thought he was dead. When she suggests that the dome protected him, Barbie doesn't believe it but Julia points out that everyone is unconscious except for the two of them. Barbie, desperate, admits that he doesn't know how to stop the pulses.

As Big Jim wonders what to do, a vision of Linda appears to him and says that he can talk to the dome through her. She warns Big Jim that the future depends on him and that he does whatever he wants for his own benefit. Big Jim demands specifics and Linda says that it's not too late for him to sacrifice himself to save Junior and others. She glances over at the gallows and Big Jim, realizing what she wants, goes up to the platform and puts the noose around his neck. He braces himself to pull the lever but realizes that he can't bring himself to do it.

Barbie and Julia arrive and call to Big Jim, who says that he's doing what the dome wants. However, he begs them to pull the lever because he can't bear to kill himself. Julia eagerly volunteers to do it and goes up on the platform. As she prepares to pull the lever, she asks Big Jim why now but he simply says that it doesn't matter. Julia starts to pull the lever... but then refuses. She says that she can't do it and a desperate Big Jim kicks at the trap door below him. It gives and he falls down, but Julia cuts the rope before he can strangle. The dome above them

turns transparent again and Julia tells Big Jim that the dome wants them to end the killing, not commit more. Everyone starts to revive, including Junior, and Big Jim stares at him.

Melanie goes to the edge of the dome and cradles Linda's body in her arms.

At the tower, Rebecca, Joe, and the others recover.

Melanie closes Linda's eyes and apologizes.

As the townspeople tear down the gallows, Barbie tells Julia that saving Big Jim was the right thing to do. As they kiss, Rebecca arrives and figures that the magnetized tower stopped the dome's surges. Julia suggests that it was something bigger than them that did it.

Later at the diner, Big Jim contemplates the shadow of the noose on his neck as Phil comes in, furious that Barbie is still alive.

Big Jim says that Barbie is innocent and he's going to make sure that everyone knows it. He then asks Phil if he wants the position of sheriff and offers him a badge. Phil takes the badge and nods in thanks.

In the main room, Big Jim talks with his constituents and then thanks Joe and the others for helping them. He offers to let them stay at his place for the time being since the McAlister house is destroyed. Norris refuses but Carolyn accepts his offer. Once Big Jim leaves, Norrie wonders what her mother is thinking and Carolyn says that it's best to keep their friends close and their enemies closer.

Rebecca goes over to speak with Big Jim, warning him that she won't be sleeping because most of the power sources were destroyed by the pulses. She wants to inspect them immediately, but Big Jim tells her that they should get some rest first and they can discuss it over breakfast. Rebecca agrees and Big Jim starts to go to his son. However, Angie gets to him first and says that if it had been her at the gallows, she would have gladly pulled the lever. She refuses to hear his apology and Big Jim walks away. Junior comes over and Angie asks if he still has her back.

Sam arrives at the diner and Junior, seeing him, tells Angie that Sam is his uncle. He goes over to greet him but Sam realizes that the townspeople don't want him there. He explains that he's looking for Melanie and Angie tells him where he saw her earlier. As Sam goes to find her, Julia and Barbie pull up and Julia introduces the two men. As they talk, Sam notices that Julia appears flushed but she assures him that she's fine. As Sam leaves, Big Jim and Junior watch him go. Big Jim warns his son that his brother-in-law has been out of his head for some time, and then apologizes to Junior for refusing to believe him about the dome. When Junior insists that he saw Pauline, Big Jim refuses to accept it. When he calls his son "Junior," Junior says that his name is James and walks off.

In her apartment, Pauline is working on a portrait of Junior. She finishes it and starts a new painting while listening to a news story about the dome.

That night, Angie is taking garbage out when she sees Melanie walk down the street. Melanie ignores her calls and Angie follows her to the high school. When Angie finds the girl, she is examining a locker. Angie calls to her and Melanie runs off, and Angie examines the locker. As she sees what's inside, she gasps in shock... and someone attacks her with an axe.

Infestation

Season 2

Episode Number: 15

Season Episode: 2

Originally aired: Monday July 7, 2014
Writer: Kelly Souders, Brian Peterson
Director: Ernest Dickerson
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinell)
Guest Stars: Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Matt McHugh (Farmer Killian), Mary Austin (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Joe Montanti (Chester's Mill Townsfolk)
Summary: An infestation of butterflies threaten Chester Mill's food supply. While Barbie, Rebecca, and Big Jim deal with the threat to their crops, Joe and the others try to track down the killer.



Melanie, running through the forest at night, stumbles into a tree. Butterflies fly up and one of them lands on her hand.

The next morning, Barbie and Julia are in bed when thousands of butterflies land on the window.

Norrie and Jim wake up in Big Jim's house and realize that Angie didn't come home the night before. Big Jim calls them to breakfast and then asks what they know about the Dome, claiming that he's become a reliever. Sheriff Phil calls to say that he needs Big Jim's help with a roof collapse and Big Jim tells the teenagers that they'll discuss the Dome later.

As Rebecca leaves her home, she notices caterpillars crawling all over her garden plants.

When he gets to the jail, Big Jim finds his son sleeping in a cell. He tells him that Rebecca is planning on teaching survival classes and he needs Junior to open the high school. Junior refuses and Big Jim reminds him that he risked his life to save him the day before. His son finally gives in but says that he's doing it for Chester's Mill, not his father. Junior arrives at the school and finds a butterfly hovering in the hallway, covered in blood. It brushes against him and Junior discovers that it's part of a swarm covering Angie's body.

At the diner, Big Jim is serving the customers and tells Andrea that Angie didn't show up. She says that some people saw Big Jim when they woke up from their comas and noticed the noose around his neck, and wonders if she saved the town. Big Jim insists that he didn't but Andrea disagrees and says that many of the townspeople believe he did. Barbie and Julia comes in and Big Jim gets them coffee, and gives Julia a roundabout thanks for saving his life. As they talk, Rebecca comes in and draws Big Jim off to the side.

She privately tells him that the magnetic field from the dome accelerated the butterflies' reproductive cycle and they are laying more eggs and creating more caterpillars. The caterpillars have infested the food supplies and by her estimates, half of their crops are at risk. As they talk, Junior staggers in and tells everyone that Angie is dead.

Big Jim, Barbie, and Phil go to the school and confirm that Angie is dead. Barbie sees Angie's bloody handprint on a locker and Phil goes to find the key to open it. Once they're alone, Barbie figures that Big Jim will accuse him of the murder. Big Jim tells him that neither one of them are capable of murder despite what they've done, and tells Barbie that he'll need his help to track down the killer. Phil calls them over and shows them a pair of girl's bloody shoeprints on the floor.

In the forest, Joe and Norrie are looking for a quiet spot to kiss when they find dead butterflies dropping from the trees. Joe explains that they've laid eggs and reached the end of their life cycle. They hear Melanie moaning from nearby and go to investigate. They ask what her name is and Melanie says that she doesn't know and doesn't remember how she got there.

As the paramedics take Angie's body away, Big Jim tells Junior that he has to let her go. He then asks his son if he killed her, pointing out that he's acted obsessively toward her in the past. Furious, Junior insists that he wouldn't have hurt her and figures that Big Jim killed Angie when she said she wanted Big Jim dead. He vows to make his father suffer if he finds out that his suspicions if it turns out Big Jim killed her.

As Jim and Norrie take Melanie into town, they pass the school and notice the townspeople gathered outside. They look at Joe sympathetically and he realizes something is wrong. When Barbie comes out, Joe demands to know what happened and Barbie tells him that Angie is dead. Joe vows to find the person responsible and kill them. Barbie takes Joe home and makes him comfortable, and Julia arrives. She wonders why the Dome isn't protecting them and Barbie points out that they'll have to protect themselves. Angie tells Barbie that Melanie is the girl she rescued from the lake the day before, and he warns her that the circumstantial evidence suggests that Melanie is the killer. Barbie admits that Melanie seems familiar somehow but he can't remember where he's seen her. As they talk, they look out the window and see smoke in the distance.

Rebecca is setting the crops on fire and a farmer, Killian, runs up. He grabs the torch away and demands to know what she's doing, and Rebecca explaining that she's saving them all.

Norrie finds Joe in the living room looking at one of Angie's snow globes and tries to comfort him. He says that he wants the killer to suffer more than Angie did, and Melanie says that she heard that the police found a girl's bloody footprint at the crime scene.

Angie talks to Melanie and asks her what happened. Melanie says that she was at the school and heard Melanie scream, and now she's afraid that the killer will come after her. Angie warns Melanie that the police will connect her to the murder and asks why she was there, and the girl says that something made her go there.

Big Jim and Barbie arrive at the field and Rebecca tells them that she as destroying to destroy the infested crops. If they don't finish the job then they will lose all of their crops. Big Jim insists that it's a test like the one the Dome gave him at the gallows, and figures that he has to prove himself again. Barbie and Rebecca figure that Big Jim is just feeding his own ego, but realize that the townspeople will listen to him. When Barbie warns that burning 50% of their crop supply to save the rest will leave them without food, Big Jim says that he knows of something that they can use.

Angie goes to Sam's cabin and tells him that they found Melanie, and that Angie was murdered. Sam is sure that Melanie is a killer and tells Julia to trust her gut. She wonders why and Sam explains that he lost his sister because he didn't trust his gut, and Julia realizes that Sam is Big Jim's brother-in-law, Pauline Rennie's brother. Sam then brings out the sketch that Pauline made of Melanie's face twenty years ago.

Big Jim takes Barbie and Rebecca to the Chester's Mill flying school and explains that the pilot died when the Dome came down. He tells them that he learned how to fly for Search and rescue. Rebecca warns him that it's too dangerous to take the plane up when they can't see the Dome's perimeter, but Big Jim says that it's another test that the Dome has sent him.

Angie and Sam go to the doctor's office to examine Angie's body, and find Junior there. They explain why they're there but Junior refuses to let Sam examine the body. Sam has Julia step out and tells Junior that family will be more important than ever now that they're trapped in the Dome. He tells his nephew that Pauline wasn't always the confused woman and Junior talks about how he saw his mother in a vision. Once he did, he got drunk and blacked out, and doesn't remember anything after that. Sam tells him that he has to find a way to deal with his loss, and doesn't believe that Junior would have turned violent against Angie. Junior admits that Angie

trusted him again and insists that Big Jim killed Angie.

Rebecca and Barbie discuss Big Jim's plan and figure that he's only in it for the ego. Barbie asks Rebecca to distract Big Jim and she goes over and tells Big Jim that they can't afford to let him martyr himself when the town needs a leader. Big Jim insists and has Rebecca bring out the map of the area. However, Barbie takes off in the plane while Big Jim is distracted.

Joe and Norrie find Phil at the school and show him Melanie's shoe that they took, and ask him to see if it matches the footprints that he found.

The townspeople go to the airport to watch Barbie on his mission. Rebecca directs him over the fields to drop the pesticide but his route takes him close to the Dome.

Once he checks the shoe, Phil brings in Melanie. Julia goes with them and objects, and is forced to admit that Melanie told her about being at the school. Phil is angry that Julia protected a suspected murderer and locks Melanie up.

Joe and Norrie go back to Big Jim's house and find Junior searching the house, looking for anything tying Big Jim to Angie's murder.

They tell Junior that Melanie is the killer, and Junior asks Joe if he wants revenge for Angie's murder.

Barbie flies to the last field and ignores Rebecca's warnings that he's too close to the Dome. He drops the last of the pesticide but scraps his wing along the edge of the Dome. The plane runs out of fuel and goes down, but Big Jim tells him to flip a switch underneath the dashboard. Barbie does so, kicking in the reserve fuel tank, and safely brings down the plane. As the townspeople applaud, Barbie thanks Big Jim and realizes that he knew about the reserve tank because he used the plane to run drugs into Chester's Mill before the Dome came down. Big Jim tells him that it's ancient history now and that they have to put the past behind them.

Sam examines Julia's corpse and finds traces of blood beneath her fingernails. Julia notices bruises on the dead girl's arm and they realize that the hand print belongs to a much larger man.

Joe, Norrie, and Junior go to the Melanie's cell and Melanie insists that she didn't kill Angie. Junior aims his gun at her and Joe tells him to shoot her. However, Junior can't bring himself to do it and Joe grabs the gun away from him and aims it at Melanie.

Melanie begs him not to shoot and Julia and Sam come in. Julia tells Joe about the bruises and that the killer is a man, and Joe finally lowers the gun.

Julia and Barbie take Melanie home and Julia tells Barbie that Big Jim will probably take all the credit for saving the town, and that he plans to create his own legend. Barbie points out that Rebecca helped as well by spotting the infestation in the first place, and Julia warns him that science won't solve their problems. When he reminds her that they've had two deaths and the Dome isn't interested in their lives, Julia wonders if he doesn't trust her and Barbie wonders if Sam agrees with her.

As the townspeople gather for Angie's funeral, Big Jim greets Rebecca outside and she assures him that he's doing plenty for Junior.

Barbie and Julia arrive and Rebecca complains that the townspeople won't know that Big Jim was the one who saved them. The teacher assures Big Jim that Barbie may be a hero but Big Jim will be a great leader. Meanwhile, Norrie tells Barbie and Julia that Joe isn't there and he has to be there for his sister's funeral, and Barbie goes to find him.

Joe is at the diner looking desperately for Angie's bracelet when Barbie comes in Joe says that Angie would have wanted the bracelet but Barbie tells him that what she would want is to know that Joe is okay. He promises Joe that they'll find the killer and says that he knows from personal experience that Joe will always regret it if he isn't there to say goodbye to Angie. Joe breaks into tears and Barbie hugs him, saying that he'll be there for him no matter what.

At the church, Big Jim delivers the eulogy, promising that he'll make sure that Angie gets the justice she deserves.

Junior is drinking in his cell when he knocks the bottle over. Reaching for it, he finds Angie's bracelet underneath the bunk.

Barbie brings Joe into the church as Big Jim says that they need to be for each other now despite their differences. He insists that they're being tested by a power bigger than all of them, and he has found his faith that they are all there for a reason. Big Jim asks who they have faith in, and most of the congregation says that they have faith in him. Julia whispers to Barbie that the townspeople would do anything for Big Jim.

Afterward, everyone congratulates Big Jim on his moving service. Once they're alone, Rebecca warns Big Jim that at least Angie was spared what is to come. The science teacher warns that there are too many people for their limited resources and they can't all survive.

That night, Sam is sleeping when Junior arrives at his door and says that he thinks he killed Angie.

Force Majeure

Season 2

Episode Number: 16

Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Monday July 14, 2014
Writer: Adam Stein (II)
Director: Peter Leto
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Guest Stars: Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Sherry Stringfield (Pauline Rennie), Dwight Yoakam (Lyle Chumley)
Summary: Acid rain threatens the residents of Chester's Mill, further endangering their lives. Meanwhile, Rebecca and Lyle argue over the reason for the Dome's existence.



At Julia's house, Barbie enters his room and finds Melanie going through his belongings. He demands answers and the girl says that she's looking for something that will tell her where she remembers him from. Julia comes in and is angry that Barbie is interrogating Melanie, who insists that she remembers nothing about her past. Once Melanie leaves, Barbie thinks that the girl is faking her amnesia and heads to the diner for Big Jim's mandatory citizen registration. Melanie comes back and asks if she can go with Julia and see someone she knows, and Julia agrees, saying that they'll figure out her past.

Big Jim goes to the barbershop to get a shave from an old friend, Lyle Chumley. They talk about how Big Jim is meeting with Rebecca and wants to look his best, and Big Jim thanks Lyle for his support when Pauline died. When Lyle smiles to himself, Big Jim asks what he's happy about and Lyle says that it seems like an auspicious day. Big Jim goes to the diner and hands out the questionnaires, explaining that they're to determine what resources everyone needs. Joe and Norrie come over and Julia tells Joe that they'll find Angie's killer. The boy is concerned that they now only have three of the four hands that the Dome required. He wonders why the Dome didn't protect Angie, while Lyle helps hand out questionnaires.

Rebecca asks Joe to go to the high school to get the model windmill that they built, so that they can make a full-scale model to provide Chester's Mill with electricity. Norrie refuses to go, saying that she isn't a student, and Rebecca tells her that school is now mandatory for all teenagers. Melanie is checking everyone out but doesn't see anyone that she recognizes, and volunteers to go with Joe. Norrie goes with them and Julia notes that Rebecca is taking charge. The teacher says that she is only doing so at Big Jim's request.

At Sam's cabin, Junior tells his uncle about how he found Angie's bracelet under his cot. He worries that he may have killed Angie without remembering it, but Sam assures his nephew that he wouldn't kill someone he loved. The former paramedic says that Junior's mother Pauline

also suffered from blackouts, and that when she went back to where one happened, she could sometimes remember what happened. As Junior goes to his car, Sam assures him that they'll figure things out together as a family, while storm clouds form overhead.

At the diner, the townspeople spot the coming rain and Big Jim has everyone grab bowls so they can gather drinkable water. However, when they head outside, they realize that the rain coming down is blood red.

At the high school, Joe, Norrie, and Melanie see the rain. When Melanie reaches out to touch it, they realize that it's acid rain.

At the diner, the townspeople reach the same conclusion and everyone takes shelter inside. Lyle tells Big Jim that they're suffering through the Ten Plagues of Egypt from the Bible: first a plague of locust, now a rain of blood. Rebecca insists that it's some kind of spore contamination in the water but Lyle figures that he'll rely on scripture for his explanation. Sam brings an injured woman in and says that there are more people trapped in the rain, and Barbie and Julia volunteer to go with him.

Joe and the others find Junior roaming the hallway and he refuses to tell them why he's there. They realize that he's been there since before the rain fell since he doesn't know about it.

Big Jim and Rebecca drive out into the country and Big Jim wonders if the Dome is testing him. Rebecca assures him that there's a scientific explanation for everything that has happened to them, and that she'll believe in him if he believes in her. A man in a raincoat steps out onto the road and Big Jim is forced to swerve into a tree to avoid him. The man pulls Big Jim out of the car and drives off in it, and Big Jim tries to protect himself against the acid rain.

At the school, Melanie wonders if Junior is okay as he stares out the window. She then checks on Joe, who is focused on checking the science class' tablets and finding the windmill specs. As Norrie gets another tablet, Joe starts his and realizes that he's getting email.

Joe uses his radio to call for help.

Norrie confirms that she can get the Internet as well and discovers that a group called the Hounds of Diana is monitoring them closely. Joe finds an email from his father, who tells him to take care of Angie. Joe wonders if he should tell his parents that their daughter is dead, particularly when none of them may ever get out from the Dome. Melanie assures him that they'll figure something out, while Norrie glares at her. She gives a tablet to Junior and suggests that he check his email, and when he does he discovers an email from the Hounds of Diana. They say that they can help her, and have an attachment that asks what Pauline's birthday is.

Barbie, Sam, and Julia take an ambulance to Big Jim's location and discover that he's unconscious, possibly from anaphylactic shock.

Rebecca wakes up inside the Chester's Mill cement factory and realize that her captor is Lyle. He's tied her to a chair and admits that he doesn't know if Big Jim is alive or dead. He figures the rain will spare Big Jim if he's a righteous man, but doesn't hold out much hope for him. Rebecca asks her captor to untie her, saying that she can stop the rain, but Lyle says that neither he nor the Dome want the rain to stop. He talks about how Yahweh sent the Ten Plagues against the unbelievers in Egypt, and that the Dome is doing something similar to Chester's Mill. Lyle tells Rebecca that she has a choice to make and he hopes that she will make the right one, then puts on his raincoat and walks outside.

When they get Big Jim back to the diner, he wakes up long enough to tell them that Lyle took Rebecca.

Lyle comes back with a bowl of rainwater, unaware that Rebecca has started to loosen the ropes holding her. He says that he can't let her stop the rain, and when it ends on its own then the Rapture will occur and the righteous will go to Heaven. Rebecca says that he won't stop her, and Lyle holds up the bowl and says that he's going to baptize her.

Junior enters the birthday and discovers a video message from his mother Pauline, alive and well. She says that she hope to see him again and tells him that he should only talk to Lyle about any questions that he has. The connection suddenly stop and Joe figures that there is a block. Junior leaves, telling the others that he has to find someone, and drives off before they can stop him.

Barbie and Julia search Lyle's barbershop for any clue to where he took Rebecca. The couple argue about whether the townspeople will display their worst qualities as they remain trapped. Julia insists that people will eventually choose good over self-interest, but Barbie isn't convinced. He finds a childhood photo of Lyle, Sam, and Pauline as children in 1988, holding hands. Julia

calls Sam to ask what he knows about the photo, and he confirms that Lyle was seeing Pauline at the time. However, he didn't even remember it until Julia called to tell him, and he says that he hasn't spoken to Lyle since Pauline died and has no idea where he might have taken Rebecca. Junior comes in, having overheard them on his police radio, and confirms that the photo was taken at the cement tower outside of Chester's Mill.

Joe is still unable to get the Internet signal back and suggests that the magnetic disruption in the Dome may have caused a wormhole to let signals through. Melanie eagerly agrees to go with him and Norrie irritably tags along to keep an eye on her.

At the diner, Big Jim wakes up and finds Sam at his side. He wonders why Sam saved his life, and Sam says that he doesn't plan to let him die—yet—no matter how much he hates him.

At the cement factory, Lyle pours some of the acid rain down Rebecca's back. She quickly agrees to accept the repentance of the Dome, but Lyle doesn't believe her. He figures that he's a lost cause and prepares to shoot her rather than waste any more time.

Barbie and Junior burst in, guns drawn, with Julia behind them. Lyle uses Rebecca as a shield and threatens to shoot her if they don't drop their guns. They do, but Julia steps forward and says that the Dome talks to her. Lyle admits that he knows what the Dome wants him to do but doesn't speak to him, and he asks Julia what the Dome tells her. As she moves closer, Julia says that the Dome wants us to earn the light, and asks him to help her by giving her the gun. As Lyle starts to hand it over, Rebecca pulls her hand free, grabs the bowl of rainwater, and throws it in Lyle's face. Barbie and Junior easily disarm her. When Julia points out that Lyle was going to surrender, Rebecca ignores her and leaves.

At the school, Joe follows the signal using his tablet to measure its strength. The signal is coming to the locker next to where someone murdered Simon, and Joe hesitates to approach the crime scene. Melanie tells him not to be frightened and an angry Norrie says that she's not Joe's girlfriend and should butt out. As she and Joe argue, Melanie touches her hand to Angie's bloody handprint and then dials the combination on the locker. She unlocks it and Joe opens the door, only to discover that the locker is empty. He confirms that the signal has disappeared, while Norrie demands to know how Melanie knew the combination.

After mixing some salination with high pH compounds, Rebecca has some men pump the mixture into the lake. The rain soon stops and Rebecca checks on Big Jim at the diner. She explains that Lyle is in jail and that she was the one who stopped the rain. However, she warns him that the rain has only made things worse for Chester's Mill. Nearby, Julia hears them talking and asks Rebecca what she means.

At the school, Norrie demands that Melanie drop the innocent act and explain how she knew the combination. Melanie says that she saw it in the head and shoves Norrie away, and Joe says that he knows how Melanie saw the combination.

After the customers leave the diner, Rebecca talks with Big Jim, Barbie, and Julia, and tells them that thanks to the rain, most of their remaining resources have been destroyed. She suggests that they come up with a contingency plan to deal with the dwindling resources, and Julia realizes that the mandatory questionnaire was a way for them to pick those least likely to survive and help the town. Julia tells Barbie to come with her, but he stays put and says that they're just discussing contingency plans. She keeps going and Barbie follows her, insisting that he isn't taking anyone's said. Julia reminds him what he said earlier about how people becoming their worst in a crisis, and Barbie warns her that faith will only get them so far. Disgusted, Julia tells Barbie not to follow her and leaves.

Sam goes to the jail and visits Lyle's cell, and finds him singing. He points out that he could kill the barber and no one would know or care, but Lyle is confident that he won't. Sam reminds him that he told him to lie low when the Dome came down and let him take the leader, but Lyle says that he has a different leader now. Undeterred, Sam says that Lyle promised to make sure that what they buried stayed buried. However, Lyle tells him that when the Dome came down, all bets are off. He says that the Dome will deliver them to another place, but Sam tells him that the opposite is likely to happen. Irritated, Lyle says that he's done talking and lies down on his cot... unaware that Junior is watching them on the security camera.

At the diner, Rebecca warns Big Jim that if they sacrifice one-quarter of the populations, the other three-quarters could survive.

She says that the decision is too big for her to make, and that the Dome chose Big Jim to decide... and he has to do so before it's too late.

Junior waits until Lyle is alone again and then goes to see him. Rattling his baton on the bells, he demands answers and says that Pauline told him to see Lyle. Lyle says that he won't say anything until Junior releases him.

Joe goes to the filing room and pulls the school records for who owned the locker. Melanie's name is listed for the year 1988, and they pull the yearbook for 1988. Inside is a photo of Melanie, who hasn't aged in 26 years.

Revelation

Season 2

Episode Number: 17

Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Monday July 21, 2014
Writer: Alexandra McNally
Director: Holly Dale
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross)
Guest Stars: Megan Ketch (Harriet), Dwight Yoakam (Lyle), Hannah Black (Young Pauline), Austin James Parker (Young Sam), Reide Hale (Young Lyle), Estes Tarver (Tom Tilden), Myke Holmes (Miller 1)
Summary: Barbie and Julia take opposing sides when Big Jim and Rebecca take extreme steps to extend the town's resources. Meanwhile, the mystery of Melanie Cross deepens.



Rebecca comes to see Big Jim at his office as he goes through the census forms that they've collected. She reminds him that they need to find people who can't contribute to Chester's Mill and notices Big Jim looking at the file on Harriet and her baby daughter Alice, the first Dome baby. He admits that she only teaches Sunday School and Rebecca tells him that he can't let emotions get in the way of making the right decision. Big Jim insists that he's not going to kill anyone unless he's absolutely sure it's the right thing to do, and figures that the Dome might guide him. As he goes to the file cabinet, Re-

becca steals his security badge and slips it into her pocket, then tells him that she's going to the school to work on the windmill project to provide the town with power.

Rebecca visits Sam at his cabin and admits that Phil was unable to identify the DNA they found under Angie's fingernails. She tells him about Rebecca and Big Jim's plan to eliminate 25% of the town's population. She asks Sam to help him stop them and he wonders where Barbie is, and Rebecca admits that Barbie is siding with Big Jim.

At the diner, Barbie talks to Big Jim about the "reduction option" and makes Big Jim promise that they'll decide together if they carry out the plan. Harriet comes in with her daughter and says that she feels like having everyone there is like having a family.

Big Jim agrees and Harriet thanks Barbie for taking care of her and Alice.

Joe, Norrie, and Melanie go back to Julia's house and study the 1988 yearbook with Melanie's picture in it. Joe confirms that she isn't a Dome avatar just as Barbie comes up to apologize for their argument. They hide the yearbook and tell him that Julia left earlier. Joe mentions the emails and explains that someone is blocking the signal, but Barbie says that the military wouldn't take that approach. He tells the teenagers to take him to the school where they picked up the Internet signal and they agree.

Junior comes to see Lyle and finds him praying in his cell. Lyle offers to show him the answer about Pauling if he lets him out, and Junior hands him a pair of handcuffs and insists that he put them on first.

Farmer Tom Tilden calls Rebecca to his farm and shows her a dead piglet. She assures him that the other piglets are stronger and should survive the bout of swine flu, and confirms that Tom and his wife are protecting themselves. Once Tom goes to get a wheelbarrow, Rebecca secretly takes some blood from the dead pig and says that everything happens for a reason.

Joe and the others take Barbie to the school locker and Melanie opens the combination. When Barbie wonders how she knows the number, Melanie thinks that she remembers it from 1988 when she was a student there. Joe asks Barbie to help them figure out who Melanie really is now that they can't pick up the signal, and Barbie agrees to assist them.

Sam and Julia break into Rebecca's office at the school and discover that she's storing eggs and blood samples in her refrigerator.

Rebecca also has a chart on the wall tracking the town's crops, and a veterinarian's book. There's fresh mud on the doormat and Sam suggests that Rebecca is inspecting the pig farms in the area, and they head out to find her.

Using Big Jim's bag, Rebecca enters the town laboratory.

When Big Jim goes to the school science lab to check on Rebecca, he discovers that she's gone and the door is locked. He takes out his keys and discovers that his keycard badge is gone.

When they don't find anything about Melanie at the Hall of Records, the group goes to the Independent office and check the microfiche files with the newspaper back articles. Joe finally finds an article from 1988 about how Melanie disappeared shortly after her family moved to Chester's Mill from Zenith. Barbie points out that he was born in Zenith and Melanie figures that's why she seems to remember him. The Cross family's address is in the newspaper article and they go there to talk with the family.

Lyle has Junior take him to his barbershop and explains that he helped Pauline fake her own suicide. She knew that the Dome was coming and thought that she had to leave before the Dome took her. Pauline trusted Sam to help her, and she wanted to lure the Dome away so that it would take her rather than Junior. She has been sending Lyle postcards with her paintings on them, and Lyle shows the postcards to Junior. They show images of what has happened in the Dome since it appeared, and Lyle tells Junior that "Pauline saw more than just pink stars falling."

Big Jim finds Rebecca injecting blood into the eggs. She explains that she's using the swine flu samples she took from the dead piglet to create a virus that Big Jim can use to save the town.

Barbie's group go to Melanie's old home and discover that it's empty, and figure that the Cross family were at the parade when the Dome came down. Melanie takes Joe's hand and they go to search the upstairs, and Norrie complains about how Joe is abandoning her.

She then asks Barbie what's going on between him and Julia, but he refuses to answer her. Joe and Melanie call them up to what appears to be Melanie's old bedroom. There are paper cutouts of pink stars on the walls and Melanie says that she saw them falling through her bedroom window facing out onto the forest. Joe and Norrie recognize the patch of forest as where they found the mini- Dome, and they convince Barbie to come with them and examine the spot.

As Sam and Julia check the farms, Julia insists that Rebecca is up to something but admits that she has misjudged people before. Sam admits that people have betrayed him before and warns her that people are full of surprises.

At the lab, Rebecca explains that she's mixing the swine flu with influenza and should have a virulent strain ready in a few hours.

She tells Big Jim that he's the one who will have to release him, saying that it's Darwin's survival of the fittest in action.

Rebecca admits that they'll be at risk as well but those who survive will be suited to surviving when the other 25% are gone. When she explains that the virus was dormant in Chester's Mill for years, Big Jim figures that the Dome sent it.

As Lyle lays out the postcards on the barbershop floor, he rants about the coming Apocalypse. The postcards don't show the future and Lyle says that Pauline wrote down what she saw in her journal. Junior tells him that Sam got his mother's personal effects after she died, and Lyle says that Pauline wouldn't want Sam to have her journal. However, he refuses to tell Junior why. The barber insists that they need to get the journal and hints that Pauline might have foretold who would kill Angie.

Julia and Sam arrive at the Tilden farm and Tom assumes that Rebecca sent them. He informs them that more of his piglets have died since the first one, and Sam and Julia realize that Rebecca plans to use the swine flu to exterminate the 25%. However, since the swine flu is stronger than she knew, they realize that the whole town is at risk. Julia remembers the town meeting at the diner and figures that Big Jim will distribute the virus there.

Barbie and the three teenagers go to the spot where they found the mini-Dome and when Melanie steps on the precise spots, she's overwhelmed with memories of herself in the woods at night with three other teenagers. She sees Sam kissing her, and then stumbles and falls away from the spot. Melanie tells the others what she saw, and that Pauline and Lyle were with her and Sam back in 1988.

Joe has her stand on the spot again so she can recover more of her memories, and Melanie sees the four of them finding a meteorite, and four handprints glowing on its surface. When they touched it, it cracked open revealing an egg. Melanie was seized with a compulsion to protect it, and she struggled with one of the boys. She isn't sure who it was, but the teenage boy threw her down into the crater and she cracked open her skull against the meteorite when she fell.

At the town hall, Rebecca tells Big Jim that the virus is ready, and believes that he can unleash the virus because he's strong enough to do it. Big Jim talks about how he gave in to his wife and refused to have her committed when she had her spells. When she killed herself, Big Jim blames himself for not making the tough choice. Big Jim says that he'll make the tough choice this time and Rebecca gives him the metal vial container. As she does, she talks about how her mother died of natural causes and she became a scientist to find the answers after her father told her that sometimes there are no answers. She tells Big Jim to distribute the virus in the water and he says that he knows a place.

As Barbie digs up the meteorite, he finds a bracelet with the initials M.C. and gives it to Melanie. She wonders who she is if she died in 1988, and Norrie points out that there's no skeleton there. Barbie points out that Sam should recognize Melanie since she was his girlfriend in 1988, but he is acting like he's never seen her. They find the meteorite, buried beneath the surface, and Barbie suggests that Sam was the one who killed Melanie in 1988.

Big Jim goes to the diner and takes a pitcher of water off to the side. As he starts to reach into his pocket, Julia and Sam arrive and tell everyone not to drink the water. Big Jim claims that he doesn't know what they're talking about but Julia accuses him of infecting the townspeople. Sam grabs his brother-in-law and takes the container out of the vial, but they're surprised when they discover that it's empty. Big Jim denies everything but Julia realizes that Rebecca has the virus and goes to find her.

Junior and Lyle search Sam's cabin and find the journal, and Lyle realizes that the last pages are missing. The final painting in the book shows Melanie's locker at the school, but Lyle refuses to show it to Junior. Junior figures that Lyle killed Angie and then manipulated him into letting him out. Lyle manages to hit Junior with a poker, knocking him out, and then runs off with the journal.

At the town church, Harriet is greeting the parishioners as Rebecca approaches the font with the virus. However, she hears Tom talking to Harriet about how more of his piglets died at the farm. Rebecca looks at Alice for a moment and then walks out. Julia comes running up and shoves Rebecca to the ground, and demands to know where the virus is. Rebecca tells her to take it carefully out of her purse and explains that she didn't go through with it because she heard that the virus had mutated.

Sam and Phil take Big Jim to the jail and Big Jim tells his brother-in-law that at least he made the tough decision when it counted.

When Pauline died, Sam crawled into a bottle has been there ever since. Julia brings Rebecca in and Rebecca explains that she used Big Jim as a decoy because she knew that he cared about Chester's Mill too much to kill any of the townspeople. However, she tells Big Jim that she couldn't release the virus either because she realized that she couldn't play God. Julia tells them that they'll be at a town meeting and the people will decide their fate themselves. As she goes, Big Jim tells her that she'd better have Barbie there as well because he was the first one who agreed to the idea.

Barbie and the teenagers go to Sam's cabin to confront him about Melanie and find Junior unconscious on the floor. When he wakes up, they tell him what happened and he informs them that Lyle escaped with Pauline's journal. Junior figures that Lyle killed Angie, and Melanie

wonders if he killed her in 1988.

Julia takes Sam home with her and thanks him for her support. Barbie arrives on the porch to try and apologize, but Julia refuses to let him in and tells him to go away. Once Barbie leaves, Sam asks if she's okay. Julia says that she will be eventually and is startled when Sam tries to kiss her. She pushes him away and he apologizes, and Julia asks him to stay. As she goes to make tea, Sam pulls back his shirt, revealing the scratches that Angie left on his shoulder.

Reconciliation

Season 2

Episode Number: 18

Season Episode: 5

Originally aired:	Monday July 28, 2014
Writer:	Cathryn Humphris
Director:	Edward Ornelas
Show Stars:	Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role:	Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinell)
Guest Stars:	Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Michael Tourek (Wendell), Dwayne Boyd (Greg), Tia Hendricks (Female Heckler), Samantha Worthen (Scared Miller), Eugene H. Russell IV (Townsperson), Hannah Black (Young Pauline), Austin James Parker (Young Sam), Reide Hale (Young Lyle), Ben P. Jensen (Henchman 1), Gavin Goodell (Henchman 2), Jimmie Lee Sessoms (Henchman 3)
Summary:	Julia takes over as the new leader of Chester's Mill, after the town becomes divided over Big Jim and Rebecca's population-control plan. Meanwhile, Joe and Norrie help Melanie search for clues about her identity at the dome wall.

Melanie wakes up to find Joe and Norrie looking at her. They say that she was moaning in her sleep, and Melanie says that she needs to find Sam and figure out what happened on the night she died. Joe reminds her that they promised not to do anything until Barbie talked to Julia.

Barbie meets Julia as she leaves her house and tells her that Melanie stayed with Joe and Norrie, and asks where Sam is. Julia confirms that Sam just left and wonders why they want him, and Barbie explains that Sam knew about Melanie all along. They go inside and Barbie tells Julia what they've discovered relating to Melanie. Barbie then wants to talk about what Big Jim and Rebecca were planning. Julia figures that he was supporting them, and Barbie insists that he was just there to find out what they were doing. She doesn't believe him and Barbie tells her to think far worse of Sam.

Sam returns to his cabin and discovers that someone has torn up the place. He checks his wood stove and finds the box inside with pages from Pauline's journal. Sam hears someone moving in the back, grabs a baseball bat, and enters his bedroom. Junior is inside and is looking for the missing pages from the journal, and says that Lyle stole Pauline's journal. He figures that Lyle killed Angie and Sam says that Lyle has always been a little nuts. Sam is surprised to learn that Pauline is alive and told Junior not to trust Lyle.

Julia and Barbie go to the diner looking for Carolyn and the kids. Andrea directs them to the back and offers them food, saying that she has a secret store in the basement that Angie told her about. One of the customers, Greg, refuses to eat there if Julia is because she arrested Big Jim. Another man, Wendell, sides with Julia and Barbie breaks them up as it starts to turn violent. Wendell tells Julia that he upcoming trial should reach the right verdict.

Once they meet with Carolyn and the teenagers, Barbie tells them to lie low. Julia asks Carolyn to represent Big Jim at the trial and she agrees. Carolyn goes to get them and Melanie wonders why she's back. Julia promises to find out what it is and says that she and Barbie will talk to Sam at the town hall meeting. Once they leave, Melanie wants to find out how she died and Norrie says that she knows where to go.



In his cell, Jim yells for someone to feed them. Rebecca complains that she has a headache and says that Julia will come for them eventually. Jim blames Rebecca for tricking him into releasing the virus and then backing out, and warns that everyone is out for their blood.

At the town meeting, Julia says that Big Jim and Rebecca will receive a fair trial. She then tells the townspeople that they're running low on food and initiating a food share program. Julia assures them that participation is voluntary but several of them still object. Phil and Carolyn escort Big Jim and Rebecca out, and Big Jim insists that he did it for the town. He tells the townspeople that he'll prove that he's innocent of the charges. When Julia reads the charges, a scuffle breaks out and Julia tells Phil to get the prisoners out. Wendell draws a gun and Barbie tackles him, grabbing the gun away. Unarmed, Wendell charges at Big Jim and Phil shoots him in the chest.

At Sam's cabin, Sam says that Pauline faked her death to protect Junior, and admits that he stopped believing in Pauline when she started ranting about the Dome. He says that he wants to talk to Pauline so that she can tell him he's doing the right thing, and Junior says that he wants to make Lyle suffer before he kills him for murdering Angie. Sam

suggests that the missing journal pages are the key to finding Lyle and knows a place to look.

As Rebecca washes her hands in the bathroom, Julia tells her that they're reduction plan has he people terrified. Rebecca starts crying and Julia hands her a towel. The science teacher tells her that Barbie wasn't involved despite what Big Jim told Julia. Julia then goes to confront Phil over shooting Wendell, remind him that she's in charge. Phil insists that he's the sheriff and he did what he had to, to keep the town safe. She wonders if he can do his job and Phil ask if she's going to make him quit. Barbie comes in and says that he'll do it, and Phil hands over his badge and says that they're drunk on power as he walks out.

Once Phil is gone, Julia says that Barbie is the perfect person to be sheriff. He points out that she believed he was working with Big Jim a few hours ago, and Julia admits that she should have trusted him. However, Barbie isn't ready to take on the responsibility and Julia says that she'll find someone. He then heads out to find Lyle and Sam so that they can question both of hem and find out what happened to Melanie decades ago.

Norrie and Joe take Melanie to the Dome wall and explain how touching it brings on visions. She touches it and nothing happens.

Sam takes Junior to the barbershop to search the place, and secretly hides the pages beneath the chair. He then "finds" them and among them is a sketch of Angie. Another sketch shows four hands touching the Dome, and Sam says that Pauline used to rant that four hands would hold up the Dome, and it would fall without all four. Junior figures that Lyle killed Angie to bring down the Dome, and figures that Lyle will go after the other three hands. He tells Sam that he, Norrie, and Joe are the other three hands and leaves.

In the cells, Rebecca asks if Big Jim has seen a man die before. He admits that he has and she wonders how he deals with it. Big Jim says that he gets through it by seeing the bigger plan, and figures that they get to live because Wendell died. Rebecca admits that she believed the same thing about her population plan and she thought taking a scientific approach made her strong. But when she was at the church, seeing the families reminded her of her mother and she couldn't bear to make other families suffer the way her mother did. Rebecca wonders if her father was right and sometimes there aren't any answers, but Big Jim says that they still have to try and asks if she has her back. Rebecca says that he does.

Phil comes in, drinking, and says that Julia fired him. He offers Big Jim the bottle and the

councilman says that Phil is a good man and the best sheriff they've ever had. Big Jim points out that he didn't even have the virus and warns that they need to do something or none of them will leave. Phil starts to release Big Jim, but he says that the townspeople that hate him will string him up. He says that they have to win over their hearts and minds.

At the Dome wall, Joe suggests that they all touch it at the same time. Norrie says that she'd trade anything to have her mother back, including Melanie. Melanie storms off and Joe tells Norrie that she's a real bitch and then goes after Melanie.

Junior and Sam go to Julia's house and confirm that the others aren't there. Sam assures him that Lyle doesn't know who the other three hands are, and pours them drinks. Junior wonders if he wants to start drinking again and Sam points out how weird things are. He then hands Junior a drink and apparently drinks himself, but secretly pours it down the sink and gets Junior another one.

Joe catches up to Melanie and she admits that it's her, not Norrie. Melanie says that she feels alone and abnormal, and Joe assures her that she's real to him. She kisses him just as Norrie runs up and snaps at her. Melanie insults her back and they get into a fight. Joe pulls them apart and says that he has an idea.

At the fire station, Julia and Carolyn coordinate the food drive. Barbie arrives and takes some boxes in and realizes that several of them are empty. As he opens one, there's an explosion. Stunned, Barbie sees Carolyn helping another woman and they get her out. He goes back in after Julia and finds her trapped beneath a shelf. He pulls her free and they get outside as the flames consume the place... and the food.

As the townspeople gather, Julia asks everyone to stay calm. The townspeople wonder what they're going to eat and Phil shows up. He says that Julia's big plan was to take the food away from everyone. He says that the generator wires were frayed and Big Jim would never had made that mistake. Julia promises to find a solution and Phil warns that it's not over before walking away. Julia walks around the building and Barbie goes after her. She admits that they're screwed and it's all her fault, and she screwed up with Barbie as well. Barbie hugs her and says that they've both made mistakes. He tells about the empty boxes and says that he's going to talk to Big Jim. Barbie kisses her and tells her not to give up, and heads for the jail. Julia goes back to the firehouse and sees Andrea handing out water bottles.

At the school science lab, Joe takes a blood sample from Melanie and Norrie gladly pricks his finger. Joe then puts the samples side by side under a microscope to see if there are any differences. He figures that Rebecca could help and suggests that they get her out of jail.

Barbie confronts Big Jim in his cell and explains about the explosion. Big Jim points out that he wouldn't endanger the town, and says that Phil is responsible. Barbie doesn't believe him and Big Jim tells him to ask Rebecca. Rebecca says that she was asleep when Phil came in, and Big Jim tells Barbie to be ready for whatever madness Phil has planned next.

Phil goes into the firehouse and opens a back room filled with food. Carolyn comes in and asks what he's doing, and notices the food. She wonders why someone would move the food in there and figures that whoever did it knew the explosion was coming. Carolyn works out that Phil is responsible and he and another man grab her.

Once Junior is drunk, Sam takes him to the couch and tells him to sleep it off. Sam grabs a pillow and prepares to smother him, and says that if there was any other way to bring the Dome down, he'd do it. However, Junior wakes up briefly and thanks his uncle for looking out for him, saying he's the only family he has left. He says that he loves him and passes out again, and Sam puts the pillow down and walks out.

Barbie goes back to the fire house and finds Phil's henchman loading up the food. Phil comes out holding a knife to Carolyn's throat and tells Barbie to drop the gun. Another man grabs Barbie from behind and they struggle. Barbie knocks them out, grabs his gun, and tells Phil to drop Carolyn. When he refuses, Carolyn breaks free and Barbie shoots Phil in the chest.

Julia drives to Andrea's house and asks how she's feeding everyone at the diner. When Andrea repeats her claim that the food is coming from the basement pantry, Julia says that she checked there and found it empty. Andrea takes her inside and shows her that he house is filled with food. She explains that her late husband Lloyd was a survivalist and stored all of the food. Andrea says that she trusts Julia to do the right thing, and Julia says that they'll use it together.

Sam goes out to the kitchen and smashes the bottle of liquor, throwing it at one of Pauline's paintings. Junior wakes up and says that Pauline painted it when he was in the second grade.

Sam pulls off the back wrapping, revealing an obelisk with the number 1821 next to it. Junior points out that the locker at the school is 1821, and figures that it was on the last page of the journal. They figure that Lyle went back to the school and go there after him.

Joe, Norrie, and Melanie return to the diner and find everyone enjoying the food. Greg warns Julia that one nice meal doesn't prove anything and she's no Big Jim, and Julia says that she'll let him decide. Barbie escorts Big Jim and Rebecca in, and Julia says that it's time to let go of the past and focus on the future. She says that what they did isn't unforgivable and they need to rise above their anger and work together. Big Jim steps forward and admits that he's made some mistakes, but insists that he did it in service to Chester's Mill. He thanks Julia for the chance to make amends, says that she's done a great job running Chester's Mill, and shakes her hand. Everyone applauds and they settle down to enjoy Andrea's food. Big Jim talks to Rebecca privately and wonders why she keeps turning on him, and Rebecca suggests that they give Julia a chance. He figures that benevolence may get them all killed.

Barbie talks to Julia and asks if she's found her sheriff. He volunteers for the job and they kiss. Joe sees them and glances over at Norrie, and then leads her off into the back to apologize. Norrie points out that he killed Melanie, but she says that he loves her. Unimpressed, Norrie tells him to try the line on Melanie and walks away.

Rebecca goes over to Julia and thanks her for what she did. Andrea calls Julia over and asks for her help with the blood samples. As Rebecca goes to the school lab to check the samples, she hears a banging noise and finds Sam and Junior breaking open Melanie's locker. They get it open and discover that the bottom has been kicked in... revealing a tunnel leading down into the earth.

In the Dark

Season 2

Episode Number: 19

Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Monday August 4, 2014
Writer: Caitlin Parrish
Director: Jack Bender
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinnell), John Elvis (Ben Drake)
Guest Stars: Mary Austin (Chester's Mill Townsfolk / Diner Patron), Perry Ball (Chester's Mill Resident), Bailey Ingersoll (Chesters Mill Townsperson), Alex S. Taylor (Diner Patron)
Summary: Barbie and Sam investigate the tunnel behind Melanie's locker at the school, but an explosion cuts them off from the others. A dust storm comes up and Julia must choose whether to help the town or try and rescue Barbie. Meanwhile, Joe and the other three hands recover the egg from the lake.



Junior climbs down the shaft behind Melanie's locker at the school, entering the basement, and finds footprints leading into a tunnel. Rebecca wants to call Barbie but Junior refuses to wait. His uncle Sam climbs down after him and accompanies him on his search for Lyle, Angie's killer.

At the diner, Barbie tells Julia that he's going to make a sweep of the town to find Lyle, and that he has some questions for Sam as well. Once he leaves, Julia approaches Melanie sitting by herself

and asks where the others are. Melanie explains that Joe and Norrie went home and says that she messed up by kissing Joe so that she could feel normal for once. She mentions the egg and Julia says that she dropped it into the lake right before Melanie came to the surface. Julia figures that the Dome wanted her to throw the egg into the lake and wanted Melanie brought back to life as well.

When they get back to the Rennie house, Joe and Norrie argue about how Joe has been obsessed with Melanie ever since she turned up.

Joe tells Norrie that he loves her but she says that she doesn't love him. Furious, Joe says that there's no point in staying there if they're not together and leaves.

At the diner, Big Jim warns Julia that eventually she'll disappoint the townspeople and they'll turn on her. Julia says that she plans on letting the Millers vote to see who will be in charge, but Big Jim says that people need to be led. He warns her that at least half the people in the town are on his side and that they didn't riot only because he shook Julia's hand. He goes outside to find Barbie and asks him to consider Julia to reconsider. Barbie refuses, reminding Big Jim that he betrayed him as well to Julia, and says that he'll be a lot less forgiving than Julia if Big Jim tries something. Rebecca calls on the radio to tell him about the tunnel and he drives off. As he leaves, Big Jim notices that the wind is sweeping dust into Chester's Mill.

Sam and Junior follow the tunnel and Junior insists that he's going to kill Lyle for murdering Angie. When Sam warns him that killing someone isn't easy, Junior wonders if he's speaking from experience but Sam says that he never has killed anyone. Barbie comes up on them and says that he'll hang back, supposedly to make sure that no one sneaks up on them. Up ahead, Junior spots Pauline's journal on the floor and goes to pick it up. He triggers a tripwire which sets off an explosive charge. As the roof comes down on Barbie, Sam tackles him, shoving him forward out of the way, and several tons of debris come down behind them, cutting them off from Junior. They call back to Junior to confirm that they're alive, and he goes to get help. Barbie thanks Sam for saving his life, and Sam warns that Lyle must have set the explosion using the journal as bait. They realize that they have no choice but to continue forward.

When Junior gets back to the locker, Rebecca bandages his wounds as Big Jim, Julia, and Melanie arrive. Junior tells them what happened and Julia insists on rescuing Barbie. Big Jim warns her that the dust storm is picking up, and Rebecca speculates that the acid rain caused the dust. She calculates that the dust could clog up the semi-permeable walls of the dome, cutting off their air supply. Rebecca suggests that they use the windmill she and the kids were working on to create a mist dispersal system and take the dust out of the air. When Big Jim realizes that Julia is focused on rescuing Barbie, he figures that it's all up to him and leaves.

As Rebecca gathers the parts for the windmill, she suggests to Julia that they could get to Sam and Barbie via the tunnels from the old cement factory. Julia sends her to get a map of the tunnels, while Junior says that he's going to check on Joe, Norrie, and Melanie to make sure that Lyle doesn't find them and tries to kill them to bring down the Dome.

In the tunnel, Sam claims that he and Lyle fell out of touch and he had no idea that his former friend was so deranged. They come to a fork and they split up to cover more ground. Barbie goes right and Sam goes left.

As Junior and Melanie drive to the Rennie house, Melanie says that Junior looks just like Sam back in 1988. Junior wonders what is going on and Melanie admits that she thinks that Lyle killed her 25 years ago.

Big Jim addresses the crowd at the diner and says that they have to use the windmill to dampen the dust. Andrea questions him, pointing out that he tried to infect them before, and Big Jim reminds everyone that he put himself and Junior at risk just like the rest of them. Unimpressed, Andrea asks to hear from Julia and Big Jim points out that she isn't there and he is. He calls for a vote but the majority vote against him. Ben says that he has to leave and as he takes off, Big Jim realizes that the teenager forgot his inhaler.

Junior and Melanie arrive at the Rennie house and Melanie sees Pauline's painting. She remembers it from 1988 and tells Junior that Pauline was her first friend when her family moved from Zenith to Chester's Mill in 1988. Melanie blames herself for not being there for Pauline and Junior strokes her face and asks if she can keep a secret. Before Melanie can respond, Norrie comes in and complains about Melanie hitting on Junior as well as Joe. She asks them to help her find Joe since she doesn't know where he went, and Junior tells them that Lyle plans to kill her four hands, believing it will bring down the Dome.

Barbie is heading down the tunnel when he hears someone behind him and spins, gun ready. It's Sam, who says that he never turned back from his branch of the tunnel. They have no choice but to continue on and Barbie asks Sam where he was on the night that Angie died. When Sam claims that he was looking for Melanie, Barbie says that they just discovered what the girl's name was. He says that they know that Sam was Melanie's boyfriend 25 years ago and wonders why he didn't mention it, and Sam says that he couldn't think of a way to bring up that Melanie had come back to life. As they talk, the two men come to a cliff and Barbie drops over the side. He manages to grab the edge and Sam pulls him back just in time. They find Lyle's lantern nearby and wonder if he fell into chasm as well.

Joe is looking at his sister's collection of postcards and then tears them down in a fury. The others arrive and Junior explains that Lyle plans to kill the four hands. Joe wonders if it's for the best since at least Angie is in a better place, but Melanie notes that her dying didn't let her escape the Dome. She figures that the Dome wants them together for a reason, and she wants to go looking for answers. Norrie and Joe agree and Melanie says that they should head for the lake where she came back to life. Junior reluctantly agrees to go with them even though he thinks they'd be safer staying put.

Barbie tosses a rock into the chasm and they don't hear it hit bottom. Looking around, Barbie

figures that they should have passed the Dome wall by now, even though they believe it extends down into the ground to form a sphere. He then tells Sam that he knows Sam was with Melanie, Pauline, and Lyle back in 1988 and that they found the meteorite that held the egg.

At the school, Rebecca returns with the maps and Julia admits that she doesn't trust her. They determine that the concrete factory tunnels don't extend beneath the school and Rebecca suggests that she make an explosive and blow away the wreckage. Julia worries that Barbie and Sam may be trapped beneath the rock fall and Rebecca reminds her that Junior could hear them earlier.

Ben returns to the diner, choking, and Big Jim quickly gets the teenager inside. Once they get Ben his inhaler, Big Jim tells everyone that they're running out of air and asks for another vote. After seeing Ben, most of the townspeople vote in favor of the windmill.

Sam assures Barbie that nothing happened between him and Julia, figuring that Barbie is jealous. Barbie suspects that some force wanted them to end up there together, and Sam insists that the Dome has only brought him and everyone else pain. He admits that he knew Melanie from the beginning and finally explains that on the night the meteorite crashed, it gave off a screeching noise and Pauline thought it was killing her. Lyle tried to get the egg from Melanie and Sam let him, and in the struggle Melanie fell into the crater and hit her head on the meteorite. The three teenagers panicked and ran off... and Sam has blamed himself ever since for abandoning the woman he loved.

Big Jim and the townspeople get the windmill up and running.

As Rebecca mixes an explosive from the lab chemicals, Julia asks her why she's teaching school in Chester's Mill. Rebecca admits that she planned to go into research but her father got sick and she had to take care of him. The teacher figures that Julia ended up in Chester's Mill much the same way when she didn't plan to be there. When Julia asks her why she worked with Big Jim, Rebecca says that she thought his heart was in the right place but she was wrong. She's realized the same thing about Julia and this time she's sure that she's right.

The four hands take a boat to the spot in the lake where Julia threw the egg, and Melanie says that she can sense the egg below.

Norrie suggests that since Melanie was one of the original four hands, she can take Angie's place. They clasp hands over the water and deep below, the egg glows purple and starts to rise.

Sam warns Barbie that the Dome causes pain to everyone, and that it's brought Melanie back to torture him. Barbie says that he handles the pain by looking for something worth going on, and he's found Julia. Sam still blames himself for Melanie's death and Barbie says that he knows he feels because he's killed a lot of people, and they still haunt him. He then tells Sam that what happened between him and Melanie 25 years ago is none of his business. However, he notices the scratches on Sam's shoulder beneath his shirt and demands to know how he got them.

Julia and Rebecca place the explosive in the rock fall and yell a final warning to the men, and then start climbing up to the school.

Barbie realizes that Sam is the killer and Angie scratched him fighting back. Sam picks up the journal and insists that he had to kill Angie as well as the other three hands so that the Dome will release them. Once he does, he'll kill himself to escape the pain.

He offers to let Barbie kill him instead once his task is done, but Barbie draws his gun and says that he's going to turn Sam over to Junior so that Sam's nephew can have his revenge.

Back at the house, Joe and Norrie make up and start to kiss, just as Junior comes in and interrupts them. He confirms that all of the doors are locked in case Lyle tries to get at them, and Melanie places the egg on a pillow. The four hands touch it and it glows, releasing pink stars that form the outline of an obelisk. Junior recognizes it from his dream and Melanie says that it's from her home town of Zenith.

Julia and Rebecca emerge into the school hallway and prepare to light the fuse. After a moment, Julia tells Rebecca that she trusts her and lights the fuse.

At the chasm, Sam and Barbie hear the explosion and Sam says that he knows that Barbie won't let him finish his sacred mission. He says that it's on Barbie now to finish what he started, and places the journal on the ground. As Barbie realizes what he's going to do, Sam says that Barbie will kill the remaining three hands when he sees Julia and the others die. The man then leaps into the chasm and falls into the darkness.

Once the smoke clears, Julia runs ahead of Rebecca to find Barbie.

At the diner, Andrea admits to Big Jim that he did a good thing. He loudly says that Julia abandoned the townspeople to try and save Barbie.

When Julia finds Barbie, he hugs her and says that Sam is gone.

Going Home

Season 2

Episode Number: 20

Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Monday August 11, 2014
Writer: Peter Calloway
Director: David M. Barrett
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Sherry Stringfield (Pauline Rennie), Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross)
Guest Stars: Brett Cullen (Don Barbara), Dwight Yoakam (Lyle Chumley), Christopher Matthew Cook (Rick), Fernando Martinez (Miguel), Brian Distance (Guard), Kendrick Cross (Orderly), Susan Williams (Receptionist), Eric Benson (Thug 2 (uncredited)), Nicholas M. Hayner (Thug 3 (uncredited))
Summary: When Barbie tries to recover Sam's body, he is pulled into the chasm and finds himself outside the Dome. He sets out to find the one man who can help him get back into the Dome with Julia: his father, Don. Meanwhile, Julia tries to conceal that Barbie is apparently dead but Big Jim finds out and uses the information for his own purposes.



Barbie wakes up from a nightmare of Sam falling into the Dome, and finds Julia in bed with him reading Pauline's journal. He explains what he was dreaming about and Julia assures him that Sam's death wasn't his fault. Barbie tells Julia to get some sleep because in the morning they'll have to tell Junior and Joe that Sam killed Angie.

The next morning at Angie's apartment, Junior sits quietly at the door as a sleeping Melanie leans on his shoulder. She wakes up and Junior tells her that

he's been awake all night on guard in case Lyle comes after them. Joe and Norrie wake up and they discuss how the egg showed them the obelisk from Zenith. Norrie reminds them that both Melanie and Barbie come from Zenith. Barbie and Julia arrive and the teenagers tell them how they reacquired the egg from the lake. Julia finally tells Joe and Junior that Junior's uncle killed Joe's sister Angie. Junior doesn't believe it, but Barbie says that he saw Angie's scratches on Sam's shoulders from when she fought back. Unconvinced, Junior walks out and Melanie goes with him, and Barbie says that they need to go get Sam's body from the cliff so that they can show the townspeople the scars and prove that Sam is the killer.

Later, Barbie goes to the sheriff's station to get the climbing equipment he needs. Big Jim arrives and demands to know what is going on. Barbie claims that he's going to explore the tunnels further with the proper gear and doesn't mention Sam's body. Big Jim clearly isn't convinced he's getting the full story, and makes Barbie promise to tell him everything when he gets back.

Barbie enters the tunnel with Julia and Rebecca, and they discover that a flare won't penetrate the darkness in the chasm. It falls into the darkness but doesn't hit anything, and Rebecca checks her compass and discovers that it's spinning wildly. She uses a laser pointer but is

unable to spot the other side of the chasm. Barbie anchors his line to the wall and lowers himself down, approaching the darkness. As he reaches it, an invisible force suddenly pulls at him and the force yanks the anchor out of the wall. Julia and Rebecca grab the line and try to hold on, but Barbie is too heavy and threatens to pull them over the edge. Realizing the danger, Barbie cuts the line and falls into the darkness below, disappearing.

At the diner, Junior asks Melanie if she thinks that her boyfriend from 1988 is a killer. Melanie admits that there's something darker in Sam now, and Big Jim overhears them talking. He confirms that Barbie told Junior that Sam murdered Angie, and asks for a moment alone with his son. Once Melanie lives, Big Jim explains that Sam was always a little off and that was the reason he didn't get along with his brother-in-law. He tells Junior that Sam was weak, and that Chester's Mill needs their strength more than ever.

Junior refuses to listen and walks out.

At Angie's apartment, Joe looks at one of his sister's snow globes and tells Norrie that he's realized that Angie won't be coming back. He says that something isn't adding up about the Dome and the tunnel, and wonders why it's there.

At the school, Rebecca takes Julia to the shop room to lie down, and Julia insists that no one can know that Barbie is dead. If Big Jim finds out, she doesn't know what he might do without Barbie to oppose him. Big Jim arrives and complains that he had to find out that Sam was Angie's murderer from his own son. When he asks to talk to Barbie, Julia tells him that he's in the tunnel bringing Sam's body up from the chasm, and the tunnel is too unstable to go back in. She tells Big Jim that Barbie wanted him to go back to the sheriff's station and take any calls that come in, and Big Jim says that he's glad to help.

Barbie regains consciousness and finds himself lying on a playground next to a slide. He spots the Zentih obelisk and realizes that he has somehow returned to his hometown. As he walks down the street, Barbie spots a sign for Aktaion Energy with a reference to the Dome. Nearby, Sam walks down the street and goes to the Davison Psychiatric Institute. He tells the receptionist that he's Pauline's brother and she tells him that she's locked and has an orderly take Sam up to see her.

Joe and Norrie go to the school and Julia tells them what happened to Barbie. Joe figures that the Dome wouldn't let anything happen to Barbie and figures that everything that has happened is part of its plan. He suggests that they can find out what the Dome wants by sending a drone down into the chasm, and that he built such a drone as the president of the school's robotics club. Julia agrees and Joe tells them to meet him at his locker in half an hour.

As the orderly escorts Sam to Pauline's room, he explains that she's doing art therapy. Inside, Pauline stares at her brother in shock and then goes to hug him. She wonders how he escaped the Dome and Sam admits that he doesn't know. He tells Pauline that her son Junior is still alive and received her message, but he's still trapped inside of the Dome.

When Rebecca goes home, Big Jim is waiting for her. He insists that the Dome spared his life and redeemed him, and it has chosen him to carry out its desires. Big Jim tells Rebecca that he waited outside of the school and saw her leave, but Barbie never came out.

He demands the truth, threatening her, and Rebecca finally admits that Barbie fell to his death.

Barbie lets himself into his apartment and takes out some hidden money. Before he can leave, armed men break in and take him captive. They tie him to a chair and their leader, Rick, reminds Barbie that he has a job to do getting information out of Aktaion R&D. Barbie says that he was stuck under the Dome but Rick doesn't believe him and beats Barbie until he agrees to carry out the assignment for half the pay he was getting originally.

Sam and Pauline go for a walk and he explains how he escaped the Dome by jumping into the chasm. Pauline apologizes, saying that she faked her death and didn't tell him because she knew that he would try to talk her out of it. She had hoped that the Dome would follow her and spare Junior, but it still came down around Chester's Mill, trapping her son. Sam apologizes for ever doubting her and Pauline explains that she stayed in contact with Lyle, sending him postcards, knowing that he wouldn't tell anyone that she was alive. When she mentions Lyle in Zenith, Sam is shocked to realize that his friend also escaped the Dome.

Once Joe has the drone ready, he sends it down and they monitor it on a tablet. They soon lose the video signal and Joe loses control of the drone. He realizes that there was something

on the video and replays it, and they see daylight and a slide in the background... and Zenith's obelisk behind that.

Rick assigns one of his men, Miguel, to go with Barbie to go to the home of the man who owns Aktaion Energy. However, Barbie hits the panic code on the door's security, alerting the guards, and then knocks Miguel to the ground. A guard runs up and Barbie lowers his gun to the ground... just as his father Don comes out of the house. Don escorts his son into the house and gets him a beer, and points out that it's been two years since the last time they saw each other. They share a toast to Barbie's mother and then Barbie says that needs a favor.

Pauline takes Sam back to the psychiatric institute and explains that the police found Lyle staring at the obelisk. He was non-responsive and didn't have a wallet, so they brought him to the institute. Sam figures that something happened to Lyle's mind when he went off the cliff, but claims that he's fine. However, he carefully hides his shaking hand so that Pauline can't see it. Lyle only says one thing, "Melanie", and Pauline asks if he means the Melanie who was their friend in high school. Sam says that it is and that Melanie is back from the dead.

Barbie asks his father to get him back into the Dome, and Don warns that the National Guard has created a 10-mile no-go zone around the Dome. Don's contacts in Washington won't believe him and Barbie irritated, figures that his father is worried about his business. Don points out that he pulled strings to get Barbie back to the states so that his mother could see him before he died, and Barbie begs his father for the first time, asking for his help.

Junior and Melanie go to the school and find Joe in the tunnel. He tells them that Julia is okay and confirms that they have the egg, and then leads them to the cliff.

Rebecca goes to the diner and finds Big Jim preparing a memorial service for Barbie. He explains that he couldn't find Julia to tell her what he was doing, and that he respected Barbie for what he did for the town even though they were often at cross-purposes.

Rebecca figures that it's all another ploy by Big Jim to get keep control of Chester's Mill, but he ignores her and says a prayer for Barbie.

Barbie agrees to stay for the night and Don admits that his son has changed since he saw him two years ago. He's not as edgy as he was, and Don figures that it's because of a woman. Barbie says that it's Julia and he's in love with her, and Don agrees to help him get back into the Dome. When his son wonders why, Don says that he knows what it feels like to be separate from the woman someone loves.

At the cliff, Melanie takes out the egg and it glows, and then creates a hologram of the city of Zenith. Julia figures that the Dome is showing them where Barbie has gone... and that he's still alive.

Sam and Pauline go back to Pauline's room to talk. Among the paintings is one of a red door standing ajar.

Don and Barbie walk through the woods and pass a red door buried in the ground with a glowing handprint on it.

Awakening

Season 2

Episode Number: 21

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Monday August 18, 2014
Writer: Andres Fischer-Centeno, Daniel Truly
Director: Jack Bender
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Nicholas Strong (Phil Bushey), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinnell), Sherry Stringfield (Pauline Rennie), Dwight Yoakam (Lyle Chumley)
Guest Stars: Brett Cullen (Don Barbara), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), Estes Tarver (Tom Tilden), Angelina Cortez (National Guardswoman), Curt Willis (Soldier), Brody Rose (Little Boy)
Summary: Barbie makes contact with a mysterious hacker who knows that Barbie's father Don is playing a dangerous game. Meanwhile, new sheriff Big Jim suspects that someone is after him and enlists Junior and Rebecca to help him.



Big Jim gets a gun and a sheriff's badge from the closet in his office and drives to Rebecca's. As she comes out on the porch with coffee, he gives her a walkie-talkie to stay in touch and she reminds him that he broke into her house to threaten him. Big Jim apologizes, admitting that he gets overzealous, and Rebecca reminds him that the Dome hasn't treated the previous town sheriffs very well. He figures that the Dome has something else in mind for him and that he's been lucky. As he heads back to his car, Rebecca thanks him for his

consideration.

Barbie goes to Don's study at his manor. His father tells him that he's convinced the military to drop the firewall so that Barbie can send a message to Julia. Don has Barbie write down his message to Julia, where he says that he loves her and mentions a "leap of faith," and tells Don to send it to Joe's email address.

At the school, Jim and Norrie film a vlog and Joe figures that even if they can't send it out, someone will find it someday even if they don't survive. They go to the tunnel entrance behind the locker and Joe's phone rings. They realize that the firewall is down and Joe confirms that he has an email.

Julia and Melanie are having breakfast at the diner when Joe and Norrie arrive and show them the email. They read it, unaware that Don has added a bit at the end about bringing the egg. Julia doesn't accept that it's really from Barbie and figures that he's dead, and heads back to the school to see if Joe can pick up and send an email back.

At the psychiatric institute, Pauline and Sam check on Lyle, who is now muttering "It's in the cards" instead of "Melanie." Sam is ready to leave now that he's confirmed Pauline is okay, but Pauline wants him to help her rescue Junior from the Dome. He tells her that he has no idea how

he got out and Pauline suggests that they steal an experimental drug for Lyle that the doctors won't authorize.

Barbie goes back to the playground and waits for some sign that Julia got his message. Meanwhile, a technician, Hunter May, is watching Barbie via a CCTV camera in the park. He runs facial recognition software and confirms that it's Barbie.

As Barbie walks back through the city, Hunter follows him but Barbie doubles back and captures him. Hunter recites Barbie's biographical information and insists that he knows who he is, and warns that Don changed the email that Barbie sent to Julia. Barbie doesn't believe him but Hunter warns that there are eyes everywhere and ask Barbie to let him prove that he's telling the truth.

Back at the school, Joe discovers that the firewall is back in place. Norrie tells Julia that she has to take a chance and leap off the cliff, but Julia wants confirmation first. She wants to send him a message with a question that only he knows the answer to, so he can prove that he's alive.

At the institute, Pauline tricks a nurse into leaving her desk long enough for Sam to come in disguised as a doctor and get the drug from the cabinet.

Junior finds Big Jim at the sheriff's office and his father claims that he's always been interested in protecting the town. His son doesn't believe him but Big Jim insists that the Dome has revealed its plans to him. He apologizes for not trusting Junior, just as Rebecca radios in and says that they have a problem at the diner. Big Jim takes off and Junior insists on going with him. They get to the diner and Rebecca shows them the wreckage of the windmills, tossed into a nearby alleyway. Big Jim figures that someone is trying to send them a message, just as they receive a radio transmission from Andrea saying that there's a fire on the outskirts of town.

After Hunter gives him a jump drive, Barbie goes back to his father's estate and inserts it into Don's computer. Hunter—talking to Barbie via an earbud—accesses the computer and has Barbie bring up houndsofdiana.com, the website Hunter is using to broadcast the truth about the Dome to the world. Using his website, Hunter accesses Don's computer and brings up the email that Don sent to Julia.

Barbie confirms that his father added the part about her bringing the egg, while Hunter brings up surveillance photos of Julia. Don comes in and Hunter tells Barbie to stall. Barbie claims that he was trying to access his email and then asks about a phot of his mother. By the time that Don gets to the computer, Hunter has completed the download and restored it to normal. Don considers and then asks Barbie to come with him.

Big Jim, Junior, and Rebecca get to the car as a local puts it out. Andrea explains that she saw it and Big Jim notices a nearby sign for his used car lot. He points out that he sold the car and figures that the vandal is targeting him. Junior points out that his father sold most of the cars in town and that it's a coincidence, and Rebecca agrees with him. Despite that, Big Jim figures that they need to investigate and heads back to the sheriff's office.

Don takes Barbie to his company, Aktaion, and explains that he bypassed the military to send Julia the email directly. The government hired Aktaion to figure out a way to breach the Dome, and Don made sure that he had a backdoor for his own use. He wants to send another message to Julia, and takes Barbie to the man who will make it possible. They go to a server room and Barbie is surprised to see Hunter is the man working for his father. Hunter and Barbie pretend not to know each other, and Don tells Barbie to dictate a message for Julia.

Julia and the others go to the cliff and Julia writes a message asking Barbie who he caught going through his things. They weight it with a paperweight from Big Jim's dealership and prepare to toss it in, but Joe receives another email from Barbie. It describes where they kissed and tells her to hang in, and is signed "Your stray." Reading it, Julie tells the teenagers that Barbie deliberately described the wrong place but that it references the Dome wall, and she figures that he wants her to meet him there.

They figure that someone is monitoring him so he had to send a coded message. Julia tells the teenagers to stay at the school while she goes to meet Barbie where he asked.

At the institute, Sam and Pauline take Lyle to an empty war and Sam injects the drug. As he does, his hand shakes and he manages to get control of it after a moment. As the drug takes effect, Lyle passes out and they wait for him to wake up.

Later, Barbie grabs Hunter as he goes to his car in the parking garage. The hacker explains that Don has no idea that they've already met, and that Aktaion force him to work for them when they caught him hacking their server two years ago. Hunter asks about the egg that Don

mentioned in the email, and wonders how Barbie escaped, but Barbie refuses to answer. Instead Barbie demands proof that Hunter can get him to the dome. If Hunter doesn't then Barbie will expose him to the government for bypassing their firewall.

Big Jim, Junior, and Rebecca return to the sheriff's office and Big Jim compiles a list of the people in town that hold a grudge against him. They split the list and Rebecca and Junior check half the men on the list while Big Jim checks the other half.

Barbie goes to the camp where the protestors have gathered and presents himself at the gate, posing as a radiation specialist for Aktaion. The National Guardsman checks his fake ID and his thumb print, and Hunter has set up everything to let Barbie through. On the other side he notices a military truck loading up and the soldiers wearing black uniforms. Barbie asks one of the soldiers where they're going and the man tells him to mind his own business. As the truck leaves, Barbie slips underneath it and holds onto the carriage as it drives away.

Lyle wakes up, able to think once more, and Pauline tells him that he and Sam both managed to get out of the Dome. The last thing Lyle remembers is hitting his head as he fell, driving him into a mental state, and they explain where he is. Lyle panics, refusing to stay at the hospital, and Pauline and Sam escort him outside.

As Julia drives to the Dome wall near where Joe's house was, Big Jim pulls her over and asks how she's doing since Barbie's death.

Julia explains where she's going, claiming that she's salvaging for food, and Big Jim offers his condolences and goes back to his car.

Once the truck pulls over, Barbie slips into the woods and heads for the Dome... unaware that he's triggered a laser tripwire.

Joe, Norrie, and Melanie go back to the diner and Joe thinks that they should have gone with Julia. Melanie insists that it's a romantic matter between Barbie and Julia, and Joe warns that any error Barbie makes could get him captured.

Outside the institute, Sam tells Pauline and Lyle that he's going to go now that he's helped Lyle recover. Pauline says that they have to get Junior out of Chester's mill and figure out what is going on with the egg. She asks Lyle what he meant when he mumbled about "It's in the cards," and Lyle admits that he had her postcards on him when he jumped into the darkness.

Junior and Rebecca talk to one of the men on Big Jim's list, Tom Tilden. He's furious with both Big Jim and Rebecca because everyone think he was involved with their plan to use his pigs to develop the flu. He tells them that he was busy all morning selling his belongings for money to feed his family. Convinced that Tom wasn't involved, Junior and Rebecca radio Big Jim. He's back at the sheriff's office... and Phil knocks him out.

Julia waits at the Dome wall for Barbie to arrive. When he doesn't show up, she puts her hand on the Dome and accuses it of tricking her into thinking that Barbie is alive.

Phil takes Big Jim down to the cells and handcuffs him to a door. As he drinks, he accuses Big Jim of manipulating Barbie and Julia into firing him as sheriff, betraying him after he helped him destroy the town's food supply. When Phil says that he trusted Big Jim, Big Jim says that he used to have the same problem but now he knows who he can trust. Junior and Rebecca arrive and Big Jim kicks Phil, distracting him long enough for Junior to attack the former sheriff. As they fight, Rebecca frees Big Jim, who knocks out Phil just as he gets the gun and prepares to kill Junior. Big Jim tells them that he'll take care of Phil and, once they leave, locks him up. When Phil says that they're all going to die inside the Dome, Big Jim tells him that they all have problems.

Lynn and the others go to a quiet restaurant and examine the postcards in the order that Pauline sent them. She realizes that the last one is missing and explains that the Dome came down before she could send it. Pauline gets the postcard from her purse and shows it to the two men, revealing that it shows a red door. They figure that they have to find the door if they want to get back inside the Dome and bring it down.

That night, Big Jim is leaving the sheriff's office when he sees a helicopter heading for the side of the Dome.

Barbie gets to the Dome wall and finds Julia. They put their hands to the Dome on opposite sides just as several SUVs pull up and a helicopter soars overhead. Barbie uses a marker to write "Don't jump" on the Dome and then erases it, and the soldiers drag him away... while Big Jim watches through a pair of binoculars.

The Red Door

Season 2

Episode Number: 22

Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Monday August 25, 2014
Writer: Kelly Souders, Brian Peterson, Adam Stein (II)
Director: Peter Weller
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Sherry Stringfield (Pauline Rennie), Dwight Yoakam (Lyle Chumley)
Guest Stars: Brett Cullen (Don Barbara), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), Jessejames Locorriere (Interrogator), Brody Rose (Little Boy), Mike Whaley (Malick), Colin Dennard (Trevor), Austin Stack (Young Junior), Brennon Olsen (Young Barbie)
Summary: The mercenaries capture Barbie and demand that he get the egg for them. Meanwhile, Sam, Pauline, and Lyle try to track down the red door from Pauline's visions, and Big Jim makes a deal with the mercenaries guarding the Dome.



The mercenaries take Barbie to an interrogation room and manacle him to a chair. The head interrogator explains that they're not the police or the military and demands to know why Barbie. He knows who Barbie is and wants to know how he got out of Chester's Mill, and why he told Julia not to jump. Barbie asks what he's done to help anyone inside of the Dome and the interrogator says that they need Julia to hand over the power source. Barbie, realizing that he means the egg, says that they're never going to get it and the

interrogator punches him before leaving.

Big Jim visits Julia the next morning and points out that there are black-clad guards outside the Dome near her house. He asks if she's seen anything outside of the dome of interest and she claims that she hasn't. Big Jim then says that it must be hard on her not having any sense of closure on Barbie's death because his body is lost beneath the cliff. He offers to take a team in to recover Barbie's body, but Julia assures him that it's not worth risking more lives. As Big Jim leaves, he notices Junior's squad car parked down the street.

Once Big Jim is gone, Norrie, Joe, and Melanie worry that he knows that Barbie is still alive, and if the men who captured Barbie want the egg. Melanie wonders if Julia will hand it over for them to guarantee Barbie's safety, and Julia admits that she's not sure. She suggests that they should go back to the school to see if Barbie has sent another email, and Junior says that he's going to the station to keep an eye on Big Jim.

In Zenith, Sam, Lyle, and Pauline examine Pauline's drawing of the red door. Lyle figures that it's just the red door of the locker at the high school, but Pauline figures that it represents a way back into the Dome. Neither man remembers a red door at the playground, and Pauline suggests that they go there so that they can find the door and reenter the Dome to save Junior.

When Junior returns to the station, he tells Big Jim that he was on his rounds. His father says that he saw Barbie outside the Dome the previous night and asks if Junior knew he was alive. Junior admits that he did and Big Jim thanks him for his honesty, and then says that there's something he needs to show him.

The mercenaries escort Don into Barbie's interrogation room and his father claims that he has no over the private contractors that Congress hired to deal with Dome security. He admits that the same private firm also added the bit about the egg to Barbie's email to Julia, and warns Barbie that he has to have the egg to trade for Barbie's freedom. Barbie says that he can't help him just as the interrogator comes in and tells Don that his time is out. However, outside Don takes command and tells the interrogator that they have to obtain the power source before the military finds out about it. He tells his underling to do whatever he has to with Barbie to get the egg.

Junior takes his father to the cliff and Big Jim remembers what his wife Pauline said about taking things on faith just before she died. He admits that he couldn't believe his wife until now, and wishes that she was there so that he could apologize to her for his doubts. Big Jim figures that the Dome's plan for him is to lead the Millers out of the Dome, and Junior confirms that Julia has the egg again after she threw it into the lake. Big Jim figures that the guards are back because of Barbie and asks where he can find the egg. Junior admits that he doesn't know where it is and his father says that they have to track it down.

Sam and the others go back to the playground and spot a playhouse with a red door. Sam notices two mercenaries in civilian garb, watching the playground, and Sam and Lyle split up to draw them off. Once they leave, Pauline approaches the playhouse and the little boy Barbie met comes out. He goes to swing on a nearby tire swing just like Pauline remembers Junior swinging when he was a child.

Don calls Hunter to his office and tells him that he has to send another message through the backdoor they have in the Internet access. He reminds the hacker that he can turn him over to the Feds for breaking into Aktaion's computers and tells Hunter to use the remote interface on his home computer.

At the high school, Joe and the others wait for an email and Joe wonders if they should jump off the cliff despite what Barbie told Julia. As they go through their old emails, Joe receives a new email and realizes that whoever is providing them with Internet access is controlling what they get. The email has a video of Don addressing Julia, telling her that the people holding Barbie want the egg. As they watch, Melanie says that Don's face seems familiar. Meanwhile, Don says that he needs the egg to free Barbie. The message ends and Melanie asks Julia if she's going to hand over the egg.

The interrogator returns and beats Barbie, demanding the egg. Barbie manages to lure him in close enough to loop the manacle chain around his neck and then knock him unconscious. After freeing himself, Barbie grabs the interrogator's gun and leaves.

At the diner, Big Jim confronts Rebecca about the fact that Barbie is alive. He figures that she knew it, but Rebecca insists that she had no idea and that she didn't know anything about the egg. Big Jim figures that Julia would endanger them all to protect Barbie, and asks Rebecca to make some kind of device to detect the egg. She suggests that she convince Joe to tell her and offers to go to the school to talk to the boy, and Big Jim agrees.

After losing the mercenary, Lyle doubles back and meets Pauline, who is drawing a spiral in the mud. She tells him that the playground was a dead end and that she feels another vision coming on. Her visions are preceded by strange images and she can't get the spiral out of her mind. Lyle points out that they're together at last and then backs away, just as Sam arrives and says that they've been made. He warns that they can't go back to Pauline's apartment, and she says that she knows another place to go.

At the high school, Melanie refuses to give the egg to the mercenaries. Joe and Norrie disagree with her, and Julia suggests that the Dome may have created the cliff so that they can send the egg out and get free. Melanie says that she knows in her heart that handing over the egg is a bad idea and runs off. Rebecca comes in and tells Julia that Big Jim told her what's going on. However, she says that she actually came there to warn Julia that Big Jim is up to something, and warns that things are going to get worse.

Her warning given, Rebecca leaves.

Pauline takes Lyle and Sam to the apartment of Hunter and his roommate Trevor. Hunter

explains that he studied art with Pauline and Trevor is another hacker with the Hounds of Diana. They spot a mercenary outside on the monitors and Trevor goes out to investigate.

Barbie, wearing the interrogator's stolen uniform, grabs him and drags him inside. He sees Sam and grabs him, and tells Pauline that her brother murdered Angie.

Big Jim drives to the edge of the Dome where the mercenaries are and holds up a sign demanding a meeting. One of the mercenaries, Malick, comes over with a laptop and indicates that he knows who Big Jim is. Using a notepad, Big Jim offers the egg in return for everyone's freedom. When Malick refuses, Big Jim suggests that just he and Junior go free, and the mercenary agrees. Big Jim says that he needs the location and Malick brings up a map of the town with the location of the egg marked in red. When Big Jim realizes that it's Angie's house, he gets in his car and drives off.

Pauline talks to Sam privately and asks if he killed Angie, and her brother admits that he thought she was one of the four people that had to die to bring down the Dome. He points out that Pauline indicated the four hands in her journal but assures her that he didn't harm Junior. Pauline insists that they have to go back to Chester's Mill and atone for their sins. They go back into Hunter's apartment and Sam tells Barbie that they're going back to Chester's Mill. Hunter does a search of Zenith looking for red doors, but Barbie finally realizes what door Pauline's drawing refers to and says that it's at his house.

Inside the Dome, Melanie catches up to Junior as he leaves Angie's house. He admits that he has the egg and that he told Big Jim about it earlier, and has decided to move it so his father can't find it. Melanie says that she doesn't trust Julia to protect the egg and Junior says that she can come with him and help keep the egg safe. Melanie agrees and the two of them walk off.

Julia goes to Big Jim's office and demands to know what he did with the egg. He says that he doesn't know where it is either and figures that Julia was going to give away the egg and risk everyone in town, just to save Barbie. When Julia says that he can't understand what it means to love someone else that much, Big Jim reminds her that he lost his wife and had to tell Junior that his mother was dead. When he says that he'd do anything to have Pauline back, Julia asks why he wants the egg, figuring that he wants it to gain more power. He tells her that it's about much more than that and Julia walks out.

The interrogator arrives at Don's study and tells him that Barbie manages to avoid the tail they put on him after letting him escape. A man arrives at the gate wearing a hoodie and speaks in Barbie's voice, asking for Don's help. However, when Don gets there, he discovers that it's a stranger using a recording to pass as Barbie.

Barbie leads the others over the back fence onto the grounds.

The stranger says that someone paid him \$10 to pretend to be Barbie. Realizing that it's a trick, Don tells the mercenaries to search the grounds.

Barbie leads the others to the red door, which has a handprint on it that Barbie left there when they painted it when he was a child. They go down except for Pauline, who is suddenly reluctant to return to Chester's Mill. Barbie warns her that they'll capture her if she stays, and she goes down the stairs. They find a door that Barbie insists wasn't there before and go into the tunnel beyond. When Hunter offers to go with them, Barbie says that he shouldn't but the hacker says that Pauline is the only person he has and Don will throw him in prison if he finds out he's been helping Barbie. They go through the door and Barbie closes it behind them, just as the interrogator comes down and leaves when he fails to find anyone.

As they head down the tunnel, the group gets separate. Sam is hit by a swirling burst of energy and remembers the day of Pauline's funeral. A young Junior asks his uncle to take him with him, but Sam says that he can't. Junior says that his mother must have lied because she said Sam would save him one day, and the boy thought today would be that day.

Another burst of energy hits Barbie, who remembers when he was 8 and he left his handprint on the door. Melanie is there, and Barbie asks her if she'll come back. Melanie says that her mother wanted her to meet him, and that she'll see Barbie again someday when he's older. As Don watches, Melanie hugs Barbie.

When Sam and Barbie recover, they find themselves in the middle of the lake, back inside the Dome.

Pauline and Lyle are walking through the tunnel when the same energy swirl hits Pauline. She has a vision of standing in the meteor crater, the egg glowing at her feet. Melanie is there, and says that the crater is where it begins and ends for all of them. Pauline tries to grab Melanie but

the girl disappears and Pauline finds herself in the lake with Sam, Barbie, and Hunter. There's no sign of Lyle and they realize that he didn't make it.

The group swims to shore and Sam and Pauline confirm that they saw things in the tunnels. Pauline goes to town to get Junior and Barbie tells everyone to keep a low profile for fear of setting off a panic. He heads off to find Julia, and Sam wants to go with Pauline. However, she tells him to stay there and find Lyle because he's important to whatever it is that they have to do.

Junior hides the egg in the bomb shelter, figuring that Big Jim won't look there. Melanie lies on the bed and asks Junior to join her, saying that she wants to enjoy the peacefulness. He lies down next to her and she rests her head on his chest as he puts his arm around her.

Pauline returns to her home and goes up the stairs, looking at the trophies in Junior's room. She hears someone coming up the stairs and turns to see Big Jim... who stares at his wife in shock.

The Fall

Season 2

Episode Number: 23

Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Monday September 1, 2014
Writer: Alexandra McNally, Mark Linehan Bruner
Director: Eriq La Salle
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Sherry Stringfield (Pauline Rennie), Dale Raoul (Andrea Grinnell)
Guest Stars: Britt Robertson (Angie McAlister), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), Estes Tarver (Tom Tilden)
Summary: Big Jim is reunited with the wife that he believes is dead, while Barbie and Julia are reunited and realize that the egg is missing. Meanwhile, Joe and Norrie meet Hunter and set out to find the egg, as the temperature beneath the Dome begins to drop.



Big Jim finds his dead-wife Pauline in Junior's room and goes in to confront her. He wonders if she's a Dome vision and Pauline assures him that she's real. When he wonders how she faked her death, Pauline explains that Sam and Lyle helped her place a cadaver in her wrecked car and then they set it on fire so that Big Jim couldn't identify it. When he wonders why she did it, Pauline says that it was the only way she could protect her family, by leaving Chester's Mill. Big Jim refuses to hear it and says that Pauline destroyed Junior, and walks out.

Rebecca is on the street examining the leaves on an oak when Julia finds her. The teacher points out that the leaves are turning red even though it's summer, and suspects the Dome is accelerating the seasons. Barbie arrives and a shocked Julia hugs him. As they kiss, Barbie says that he's going to get everybody out of the Dome and takes her and Rebecca into Julia's house to tell them what happened.

At Angie's house, Joe and Norrie realize that it's getting cold. Joe wants to kiss, but Norrie worries that Melanie is gone. She checks on the egg and discovers that it's gone, and they figure that Melanie took it.

At the fallout shelter, Junior wakes up first and looks at the egg. Melanie wakes up a minute later and says that she should go, and jokingly says that she'll tell Julia that Junior locked her up there. Junior hesitates and she kisses him before going. Once she leaves, "Angie" appears to Junior and tells him to think about what he's doing. As her head starts bleeding, Junior insists that his having Melanie there isn't what she thinks. Angie says that he shouldn't follow his heart because he knows where it led with her.

Melanie comes back in when she hears Junior talking, and he realizes that Angie has disappeared.

At Julia's house, Barbie explains how he escaped the Dome and that he remembered a scene from his childhood when he came back. They wonder if Lyle drowned and Rebecca suggests that

he may have been trapped in-between when he tried to come back. The teacher suggests that they start evacuating and talk to the people that they trust first. She calls Tom and Andrea to meet them at the diner, and Julia wonders if they're doing the right thing.

Melanie is walking down the street when Sam finds her and assures her that he isn't back to hurt her or anyone else. He tells Melanie that Lyle was the one who pushed her into the crater, killing her, but that he and Pauline helped bury Melanie's body.

Melanie points out that if they had believed her about the egg then the Dome may never have come down and trapped them, and Sam apologizes for what he did. He says that he has some unfinished business and wanted to say he was sorry while he had the chance, and Melanie tells him that they never know how many second chances they're going to get.

Pauline goes to her studio and finds Big Jim there with her painting. He says that he kept it just like when she died as a way of keeping her memory alive. Pauline tells him about the cellar door in Zenith and how she came back with the others, and apologizes for running. She tells Big Jim that she came back for her family, and Big Jim admits that he was wrong not to believe her visions before she faked her death. He claims that the Dome has shown him a new way to be and offers to prove that he's changed. Pauline is skeptical and Big Jim says that he's going to lead everyone out, including Junior and Pauline, and they can be a family together.

Julia wonders if they're putting the townspeople at risk by questioning the Dome and having them jump off the cliff to Zenith, Barbie points out that their supplies are running out and they will soon die when the temperatures turn freezing. He figures that Don will let them leave in return for the egg, and proposes that he'll go first and negotiate with his father. Julia warns that Barbie was beaten the first time through and offers to go instead. Melanie arrives and hugs Barbie, glad to see that he's alive.

When Julia asks where the egg is, Melanie refuses to tell her and Barbie asks to speak with her outside privately.

Joe and Norrie go back to the school workshop to get Dodee's yagi device so that they can find the egg. Hunter is in the workshop and explains that he came from Zenith with Barbie. He confirms that he's the owner of houndsofdiana.com and explains that he's trying to rig a device to communicate with his people outside the Dome. Hunter overheard them talking about the egg and suggests that they go to the police station and use a radar gun as a sound wave detector to find the egg.

Melanie refuses to give the egg to Barbie, and he confirms that she was at his childhood home when he was a boy. Melanie remembers the red door to the cellar and that her mother Laura brought her there once to meet with Barbie. Barbie remembers that his parents used to argue about a woman named Laura that Don was involved with before his marriage, and they realize that they're half-siblings.

Laura never told Melanie who her father was, and Barbie figures that the Dome brought Melanie back to life so that she could help rescue the people of Chester's Mill. Barbie promises to protect Melanie and invites her to come to the dinner to hear the plan, and she agrees.

Big Jim shows his wife photos of Junior as a child and promises that they'll be together as a family. Junior comes in and Pauline hugs him, and Big Jim tells them to talk over breakfast while he finds Barbie. Once he leaves, Junior admits that he had seen her video but didn't tell his father, and Pauline admits that was for the best because she and Big Jim were never good for each other.

She explains that she came back with Sam for Junior's sake, and that her brother has much to atone for. When Pauline says that Sam killed Angie because of the drawing she made, Junior angrily says that's no excuse and Sam deliberately chose to murder, and he leaves for the sheriff's station.

In the shelter, the egg begins glowing an angry white and making a loud ringing noise. In the kitchen, Pauline screams in pain as the sound overwhelms her and falls to the floor.

At the diner, Barbie, Julia, and Rebecca bring Tom and Andrea up to speed on what happened. Julia suggests that they use Big Jim's census to form exit teams and appoint a leader in charge of each one. Andrea is reluctant to abandon Chester's Mill, but Rebecca warns her that the temperature is dropping rapidly and that they will soon die if they don't die. Tom is willing to help them, but Andrea wants to speak with Big Jim and get his opinion. Once they leave, Barbie tells Rebecca that they plan to have Julia go first and negotiate with Don, and then Barbie will

bring the egg through last. Big Jim comes in and tells them that he's going to be a part of their plan from now on.

At the jail, Joe, Norrie, and Hunter find a radar gun and put together a sonic detector. Joe locates the egg on the west side of town but tells Hunter that he has to stay behind and let them handle it. Hunter agrees and says that he's going to get some photos of Chester's Mill for his website. They leave, unaware that Phil in his cell has been listening to their conversation.

Once Big Jim learns what's going on, he refuses to believe that the government will lock up two thousand citizens. He insists on going through to negotiate, pointing out that he's the sheriff and the only elected official in Chester's Mill. Barbie and Julia agree as long as the town is fully informed. Once Big Jim agrees, Julie and Barbie ask Melanie if she'll hand over the egg.

Big Jim goes back to the studio and tells his wife that they can all escape. She's having a vision again and painting her family falling into a burning chasm. Big Jim tries to take it in and Pauline accuses him of doubting her again. He assures her that he doesn't but Pauline doesn't believe him. Big Jim goes out but then locks the door, trapping her inside as he says that he'll get help. As he looks around, Big Jim hears the ringing noise from the egg and goes to the shelter to investigate. He finds the egg and tries to pick it up, but it blasts him unconscious.

At the diner, Barbie agrees to let Melanie take the egg through last after Big Jim has negotiated the deal with Don. He assures Melanie that Don will be so eager to be reunited with his daughter that he'll keep her safe. Once Melanie goes outside to consider the situation, Julia wonders if Barbie made a promise he can't keep. However, she's more worried about what will happen between them once they escape the Dome and have no reason to stay together. Barbie promises that they'll always be together, just as Melanie comes back in and says that she'll do it.

Joe and Norrie follow the trace to the shelter and Norrie picks up the egg. It stops ringing and Big Jim wakes up and draws a gun on them. He orders them to go with him to the cliff and drop the egg into the chasm, and promises to shoot Joe if Norrie doesn't agree.

She reluctantly gives in and they head for the school.

Junior breaks into Sam's cabin and draws his gun on his uncle. Sam admits that he thought killing Angie would bring down the Dome, but Sam doesn't buy it given that Sam tried to convince Junior that he had killed Angie. Sam tells his nephew that he still has a choice, and Junior says that he has to suffer first and beats him to the floor. Sam refuses to fight back and Junior finally grabs an axe and prepares to kill him... just as Angie appears again, telling him to stop.

At the school, Hunter is in the workshop and hears Big Jim and the others arrive. He hides and listens as Big Jim orders Norrie and Joe to take him to the cliff.

Angie tells Junior that if Sam dies then everyone under the Dome will suffer. When Junior objects, Angie says that he never really loved her and that he shouldn't do something that can't be undone over feelings that he never had. Junior figures that the Dome is trying to trick him and brings the axe down on Sam's head... and drives it into the floor instead. He says that proves that he loved Angie and turns to see that the vision has disappeared.

As they reach the cliff, the egg starts glowing and Joe tells Norrie not to throw it in. Big Jim tells her to do it so that he can save his family, and Joe reminds him that he's always claimed to care about everyone in town as well as his family. Big Jim insists that he will get them all out and knocks the egg over the cliff and into the chasm. An earthquake shakes the tunnel and the trio runs for the exit.

At the studio, Pauline stares around as the earthquake brings the paintings down.

In the workshop, Hunter hides under a table and tries to get an Internet signal.

At the shelter, Melanie discovers that the egg is gone. As she runs out with Barbie and Julia as the earthquake hits, she collapses.

Phil's cell door is knocked loose by the earthquake and he slips out of the resulting gap.

Barbie and Julia take Melanie to Sam's cabin. Junior is out front washing his hands as Sam staggers out. He administers atrophine to Melanie and she stabilizes, and asks Junior if he has the egg. They figure that Joe and Norrie have it, and Barbie and Julia go to the school to find them. Junior warns Sam that they have to keep her alive.

Big Jim climbs out of the tunnel first. When Norrie climbs after him, she loses her footing and starts to fall, but Hunter grabs her from above and pulls her up. Joe joins them and Hunter says that he forgot his battery pack and couldn't take the photos. As they walk off, they're unaware that Phil is hiding behind them.

Back at the studio, Big Jim finds Pauline alone. She tells him that her visions stopped as soon as the earthquake started, and he explains that they can leave now that he threw the egg over the cliff. Pauline tells him that he's doomed them all.

Barbie and Julia arrive at the school and find the others. Phil runs to the locker and Barbie and Julia go after him. By the time they reach the cliff, they discover that Phil has already jumped. However, a bottom has now appeared at the base of the cliff. Phil is impaled on a sharp rock, dead. There's no sign of the egg and Barbie and Julia realize that they're once again trapped beneath the Dome.

Black Ice

Season 2

Episode Number: 24

Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Monday September 8, 2014
Writer: Adam Stein (II), Peter Calloway
Director: Jack Bender
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), Sherry Stringfield (Pauline Rennie), Dwight Yoakam (Lyle Chumley)
Guest Stars: Estes Tarver (Tom Tilden), Mike Whaley (Malick)
Summary: The temperatures inside the Dome plummet and Julia and Barbie go to save the food, while Big Jim looks for fuel to power the generator at the high school. Meanwhile, Melanie begins to suffer and Junior realizes that her health is tied to the egg.



In Zenith, Don's team examines the egg that has appeared in the middle of the playground. When a scientist picks it up using a pair of tongs, the egg turns white and rings, and then releases a burst of energy blasting the scientist back.

Junior and Sam drive Melanie into town after she collapses. Rebecca talks to them over the radio, warning them that the ceiling is unsafe after the earthquake and they're setting up a triage center at the high school.

Big Jim takes Pauline to the high school and reminds her that the egg's shrieking was hurting her. His wife assures him that he could have handled it, but Big Jim insists that he did the right thing. Pauline has her husband take her to the locker, just as Barbie and Julia emerge. They remind Big Jim that he forced Norrie and Joe to the cliff at gunpoint, and Big Jim points out that they could have revealed the existence of the escape route a week ago when they first found it. Barbie tells him that dropping the egg closed the passage and Phil is dead, and a shocked Big Jim insists that he did it for the townspeople and for his wife.

Rebecca comes over and Pauline recognizes her from when she lived in Chester's Mill before her faked death. The science teacher tells them that the earthquake caused numerous injuries and gets Pauline and Julia to help her hang out blankets as the temperature drops.

Jim and Norrie walk with Hunter to the edge of the Dome, worried about what will happen now that they have lost the egg. They discover that the Dome wall has frozen over and that it is revolving. Joe touches it and his hand freezes to the surface. Hunter and Norrie pull Joe's hand free and watch as the Dome revolves, Joe's handprint disappearing into the ground.

At the high school, Junior sits with Melanie as Joe and Norrie return. They explain what is happening to the Dome and worry that they caused it, and Barbie assures them that it was Jim that forced them to drop the egg off the cliff. Rebecca suggests that the Dome's rotation is pulling the cold air out of the upper atmosphere, causing the temperature drop.

Big Jim talks to Pauline privately and says that he tried to help her and Junior escape, but she tells her husband that he's only interested in being the hero. He wonders if she loves Lyle,

and Pauline says that it isn't about the barber. She's lost her visions and they've lost Lyle, and admits that she only claimed she wanted to be a family again to keep Big Jim from interfering with her plan to get Junior out of the Dome. Disgusted, Pauline says that it's Big Jim's love that has trapped them and walks out.

Rebecca and Julia siphon gas into Julia's Prius and the science teacher admits that she doesn't know if they can stop the Dome from inverting the atmosphere. They only have two generators and are low on food, and Julia goes to find Barbie so that they can move the remaining food from the diner to somewhere safe from the cold. Rebecca wonders if Barbie is okay and Julia assures her that he's fine.

Inside, Melanie wakes up and Junior tries to assure her. Pauline comes over and asks to sit with her friend alone. Once her son leaves, Melanie reminds Pauline that she left her for dead 25 years ago, and Pauline apologizes for going along with Lyle and Sam.

The girl smiles and admits that she's missed Pauline.

As Barbie and Julia take the ambulance to the diner, Barbie worries that even if they somehow survive the dropping temperatures, half the town will die. The cold snap will kill the crops and they will only have another food for another few months. Julia is sure they'll find a way to survive, but Julia says that he came back to save her and now there's no way out. The gurney in the back comes loose and Julia goes back to fasten it down, just as the ambulance slips on the ice and goes out of control. It flips over and Barbie goes back to check on Julia. He discovers that a metal rod has impaled her leg and that he can't remove it without her bleeding to death. The radio was broken in the crash and Barbie warns that with the freezing temperatures outside, all they can do is wait until someone realizes that they're missing and comes looking for them.

Big Jim asks Junior to talk to Pauline and bring her to his point of view. Junior refuses, saying that he knew a week ago that Pauline was alive but hid the knowledge from him because she asked him to. When Big Jim confirms that the earthquake started at the same time he knocked the egg over the cliff, Junior realizes that Melanie had her attack at the same time and it's connected to the egg.

Rebecca warns Joe and Norrie that they will have to crank up the heat. Hunter staggers in from outside and they realize that his hands are frostbitten. Rebecca leads him away to treat him while down the hall, Melanie asks Pauline why she came back to Chester's Mill. Pauline says that she finally realized that she was running from what she and the others did to Melanie 25 years ago, and she's come back to do what they should have done then. She promises to stay with Melanie just as Melanie goes into convulsions. Sam and Junior run over as Melanie passes out, and Junior figures that someone is doing something to the egg, and it's affecting Melanie.

As the sun sets, Barbie drops road flares on the roads and comes back into the ambulance. The engine runs out of gas and Julia tells Barbie to go to the diner and get hope. He refuses to abandon Julia and finds a jar of petroleum jelly, and starts sealing the windows.

Joe and Norrie talk to Hunter, who claims that he got lost after they left him earlier. He wonders why the Dome doesn't move if the egg powers it and they moved the egg, and Joe says that it's technology beyond their understanding. He wonders why Hunter is asking so many questions and the hacker says that he's just curious. Tom brings in his wife and says that he dozed off as they tried to keep a fire going, and found her unconscious when he woke up. Sam tries to revive her without success just as the power goes out, and Rebecca warns that they ran out of fuel. She gets everybody together in the workshop and the gymnasium to generate body heat, and Big Jim tells her that he'll go out and find gas for the generators.

After he seals the windows, Barbie lights a candle for heat and huddles with Julia to share his body heat. Julia wonders if Barbie is losing hope and he reminds her that he had a way out but that it's gone. Julia assures him that they'll make the best of it together... and the glass in the window above shatters from the cold. Barbie uses the blanket to shield them as the particles rain down on them.

At the high school, Junior warns Pauline that Melanie can't survive another attack. Norrie thinks of something and walks out, and Joe asks Hunter to check on her. Once Hunter leaves, Joe checks the hacker's computer and confirms that Hunter is sending emails to Don saying that he's close to finding the egg. There are also a series of messages on Hunter's notepad, showing that he's been communicating with the mercenaries outside of the Dome.

Julia tells Barbie to leave her but he refuses to abandon her. He admits that he doesn't know how to save her, but then realizes that the cold is slowing down her heart rate. Barbie tells Julia

that once she goes into hypothermia, he can safely pull out the rod and carry her to the diner, and then bring her out of her frozen state.

Big Jim goes to the docks and radios in to Rebecca. Once he signs off, he hears Lyle splashing around in the lake. Lyle calls for help and after a moment, Big Jim reluctantly throws him a line and pulls him in.

Hunter finds Norrie sitting on the stairs. She blames herself for dropping the egg, and Hunter reminds her that Big Jim threatened her with a gun. He suggests that someone in Zenith might work out how to get the egg to work, and is intrigued when she says that only a few people can safely touch the egg and they're all trapped inside the Dome. Norrie says that it's nice to have Hunter there and goes back to the gym.

Big Jim gets Lyle into the car, and the barber says that he had a vision of the near future. In it the world was on fire, consuming the world, and tells Big Jim to think about where he wants to be at the end of the world. Big Jim says that he doesn't have to consider it because he knows that he wants to be with his family.

Barbie stays with Julia as she passes into hypothermia, and tells him that it's okay if he doesn't wake her up. He promises Julia that they'll always be together and have a life, and anything that she wants. Once she passes out, Barbie safely pulls the rod out of her leg and then carries her to the diner.

Big Jim returns to the high school and has Sam take Lyle. He tells Rebecca that he found enough fuel to get them through the night and walks away.

Barbie gets to the diner and lays Julia next to the stove. He manages to resuscitate her and makes sure that her injury is okay, and then hugs her and says that she'll be okay.

The next morning, the sun comes out and the temperature rises. Rebecca checks the barometer and realizes that the pressure is too high. Hunter slips away and Norrie and Joe go after him.

Pauline finds Big Jim looking at the trophy case and he talks about how he didn't score the touchdown that he once boasted about in the big game. She wonders why he saved Lyle, and Big Jim says that he did it because Pauline said that she needs him. He assures Pauline that he cares about her and everything that he's done is to protect the people that he loves. Pauline hesitates and then says that she liked watching him at the games whether he scored touchdowns or not, and walks away.

Joe and Norrie arrive at the Dome and see Hunter at the edge, meeting with Malick. Once the two men exchange notes, Malick and his men drive off and Joe and Norrie confront Hunter. He shows them the notes he wrote for Malick, advising them to stop examining the egg and because it could destroy Zenith. Hunter explains that Don is blackmailing him into working for him but he doesn't want Melanie to die. As they talk, the Dome suddenly emits a loud grinding noise.

At the diner, Barbie and Julia are coming out when they hear the Dome's new noise.

Melanie wakes up and says that it's starting.

Once the noise stops, Norrie touches the dome and realizes that the Dome has stopped revolving. The Dome starts moving toward her and the others, and they realize that it's contracting... and may not stop until it has crushed them.

Turn

Season 2

Episode Number: 25

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Monday September 15, 2014
Writer: Daniel Truhy, William Kendall (I)
Director: Peter Leto
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Karla Crome (Rebecca Pine), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), Sherry Stringfield (Pauline Rennie), Dwight Yoakam (Lyle Chumley), John Elvis (Ben Drake)
Guest Stars: Brett Cullen (Don Barbara), Mike Whaley (Malick), R. Keith Harris (Peter Shumway)
Summary: With the egg gone, the Dome starts contracting, threatening everyone within. Barbie contacts his father and demands the egg, revealing the presence of his half-sister. Meanwhile, Melanie's condition grows worse and Big Jim works with Pauline to create a new painting that will show them the way.



Norrie and Joe take Rebecca to the Dome and show her how it is slowly contracting. Rebecca says that she'll figure out how to stop it and tells them to spread the word for everyone to head to the town center, the furthest spot away from the Dome.

At the high school, Lyle hears the noise of the Dome contracting just as Big Jim and Pauline come in. They hear the Dome moving and Pauline sees Lyle and says that he should get some rest, and Lyle says that they'll be resting soon enough. He asks if Big Jim told her about the vision he had of a fiery apocalypse and Big Jim watches as Pauline leads her

former boyfriend over to a cot to lie down.

Melanie wakes up and finds Junior at her side. She takes his hand and he tells her what's happening with the Dome. Junior insists that they'll figure out a way to stop it and make her better as well, and says that he knows where he can find the answers. Melanie tells him to go and says that she'll be fine.

Barbie is helping a family evacuate when Julia calls him to meet her. He goes to her home and finds her packing away her things.

Julia picks up a photo of her and Peter in better times but then puts it down and says that it's her old life and she doesn't need it. They both agree that all that matters is that they survive and get out of the house as the Dome approaches.

At the school, Rebecca tells Big Jim about the Dome contracting. Barbie and Julia arrive and Rebecca warns them that they'll soon be killed as the Dome compresses the debris inward. Julia insists that the Dome won't kill them but Rebecca points out that all evidence indicates the contrary. Barbie tells them to focus on their immediate issues as Joe, Norrie, and Hunter arrive.

Hunter admits that he's working for Don and Barbie shoves him against the wall, furious. The hacker says that Don blackmailed him into working for him, and Norrie confirms that Hunter told Malick to stop experimenting with the egg. Barbie tells Joe and Norrie to help with the families moving into the high school. Once they leave, Julia goes to watch Melanie and Barbie pulls his gun on Hunter and shoves him forward.

Norrie sees Ben and asks what the matter is, and the stone figures that they'll all be dead soon. She insists that they'll find a way to survive but Ben doesn't believe it and leaves. Joe comes over and suggests that they should follow Barbie because he figures that their friend is up to something.

Big Jim finds his wife and says that they should check her old paintings and see if one of them holds the key to solving their dilemma. Pauline warns that she didn't paint anything that would help, and suspects that her husband wants to get her away from Lyle. Big Jim points out that he saved her ex-boyfriend and warned her about Lyle in high school, and she eventually broke up with the barber. Pauline concedes the point and they head home to check her studio.

Hunter meets Malick on the edge of the Dome and writes out a message saying that he needs to see Don. When Malick refuses, Barbie steps out and aims his gun at Hunter, and tells Malick to make the call. After a moment, the mercenary takes out his phone.

When Big Jim and Pauline return home, they find Junior outside. He mentions Melanie and explains that she came back from the dead.

Pauline says that she had a vision that she took Melanie's hand at the crater and then she got better, and Junior begs her to paint Melanie. He hopes that it will cure her, but Pauline warns her son that her visions are gone. Junior accuses Big Jim of throwing the egg over the cliff and screwing things up for all of them, but Big Jim insists that he did it to get them out of the Dome.

At the school, Rebecca is working out the rate of the Dome's contractions when Julia comes over. Melanie jerks away and then collapses, her hair falling out. Rebecca realizes that her hair is falling out and confirms that the girl's body is falling apart and speculates that someone is tampering with the egg. As the science teacher analyzes Melanie's blood, Sam comes over and Julia tells him what is going on. Checking the blood, Rebecca tells them that Melanie's red blood cells are disintegrating. Sam suggests that they attempt a transfusion and Melanie remembers how to use lima beans to determine blood type. Rebecca and Sam go to Andrea's house to get the beans while Junior comes in and gets his mother's journal.

While Rebecca and Sam get the lima beans, she asks about Melanie and he tells her that Melanie died 25 years ago and came back to life. The science teacher doesn't believe it but Sam insists that he saw it with his own eyes.

At the school, Lyle offers to help Junior with the journal. He says that Pauline came to him because she needed someone that believed in her visions, and she sent him the postcards all the years that she was gone. Lyle offers to help Junior analyze the paintings in the journal and Junior agrees. Looking through the journal, Lyle finds a painting of himself and the other three original Hands from the night that Melanie died. He figures that they're all going to die and Junior tells him to focus on the sketches.

Big Jim and Pauline go through the paintings at Pauline's studio. Big Jim insists that there must be a clue somewhere.

Rebecca returns to the school and confirms that her blood is compatible with Melanie's. She donates blood and Melanie wakes up, and Rebecca talks about how her mother died when she was young. Since then, she's wanted answers to why her mother was taken from her, and Melanie tells her that some questions don't have answers. She asks Rebecca why she's dying but is comforted that she'll die with friends this time when 25 years ago, she died alone.

Don arrives at the edge of the Dome and Barbie tells him that they need the egg. Don says that he can't bring it to them and Barbie says that if he doesn't then his daughter will die along with the rest of them. His father doesn't believe it and Barbie, hearing Norrie and Joe hiding in the bushes, calls them over and has Joe show the video he made of Melanie earlier. Don, recognizing his daughter, agrees to bring the egg. Barbie has Hunter tell him to bring it through the red door to the storm cellar, and Don tells him to be careful. Once he leaves, the Dome stops contracting and Barbie sends Joe and Norrie to the lake to wait for Don to arrive where they came through. Once the teenagers leave, Barbie tells Hunter that the Dome will let them know if Don is going to keep his word and bring the egg.

Back at the school, Barbie tells Julia what happened and they wonder if the Dome stopped contracting because Don promised to bring the egg back. Sam calls them into the workshop and reveals that Melanie has recovered from her illness. Rebecca figures that her transfusion worked, but the others figure that Melanie is recovering because Don is bringing the egg back.

At the police station, Norrie and Joe try to find a working walkie-talkie. They do and establish contact with Barbie, and Joe wants to take a gun with them. Norrie refuses to let him, assuring her boyfriend that she'll protect him, and they head for the lake.

Big Jim gets an idea and suggests that he help his wife paint one of her visions. She admits that she feels ashamed of herself for letting Melanie die 25 years ago and then leaving her family behind. Big Jim assures her that he's learned to accept what the Dome is telling her and believes that it chose Pauline to show him the way to saving the townspeople. He then puts a blank canvas on Pauline's easel and says that it represents a fresh start. Big Jim helps her start painting and tells Pauline that he forgives her.

After a moment, Pauline starts painting on her own.

Junior sees a sketch of a man and woman holding hands and wonders if it's Melanie, recovered. Lyle says that it is he and Pauline entering Heaven together.

At the playground, Malick reminds Don that no one has been able to touch the egg without getting blasted back.

Joe calls Barbie on the radio and tells him that Don isn't at the lake. Melanie wonders if Don remembered her, and Barbie says that he did. She worries that they'll be separated again but Barbie assures her that this time they'll stay together.

Don picks up the egg and it stops glowing when he touches it. He tells Malick that he's heading back, but the mercenary has his men draw their guns on Don and says that he has his orders.

Melanie passes out in agony and Sam tries to stabilize her. Julia goes to the Dome and addresses it, saying that she believes that it is trying to protect them. She offers her own life if it will spare everyone else and then drives back into town.

Big Jim steps outside and Pauline finishes her painting. As the red paint drips off the edge of the easel, Big Jim returns and his wife explains that she had a vision of Melanie surrounded by eight pairs of hands. Pauline figures that they need to assemble all eight Hands, old and new, to heal Melanie. However, she wonders what they will do about the eighth Hand since Angie is dead. Big Jim figures that the Dome will tell them, and they head back to the school as the easel drips red.

At the school, Sam tells Rebecca that Melanie is getting worse again. The teacher doesn't believe it, insisting that Melanie's resurrection and illness contradicts every law of science that she believes in. Sam tells her that it's a matter of letting go, not giving up, and suggests that they face the uncertainty together. Rebecca takes his hand just as Big Jim and Pauline arrive and tell them about Pauline's vision. Julia comes in and warns them that the Dome is contracting faster than ever.

Joe, Norrie, and Hunter arrive and tell Barbie that Don never arrived at the lake. Pauline explains her vision and Rebecca insists on going with them to see what will happen. As Barbie prepares to move Melanie, he tells his sister that he will make her better no matter what. Pauline tells Junior that they have to try and help Melanie, and assures him that she loves her no matter what. Junior realizes that she's hiding something, but Pauline merely says that she made a mistake by leaving and promises not to do it again.

Big Jim comes in and tells everyone to get moving. Lyle goes with them since he is one of the original Hands, and Big Jim agrees...

but warns him to stay away from Junior and Pauline.

The group takes Melanie to the crater and follows Pauline's directions, placing Melanie in the center. She then has all six Hands gather around Melanie, the seventh Hand, and hold hands. Melanie convulses and Pauline realizes that they need the eighth Hand.

Rebecca speculates that Melanie is the Hand both in the past and the present, and Sam takes Melanie's other hand since he was her boyfriend 25 years ago.

Melanie recovers and tells Pauline that it's beautiful... and a vortex opens in the ground beneath her, sucking her down. Junior tries to pull her back and Sam and Barbie hold onto him, but Melanie is pulled down into a tunnel that extends out of sight into the earth. Junior prepares to jump in after her, but Barbie stops her, pointing out that Phil died when he jumped the same way. Pauline walks away, shocked, and Big Jim goes after her. He stops her and says that it isn't

her fault what happened. They kiss... and Lyle stabs Pauline in the back. She falls into Big Jim's arms, and Pauline says that the Dome wanted her to sacrifice herself. Big Jim tackles Lyle and beats him, then grabs the knife and stabs the barber in the chest. As he bleeds to death, Lyle thanks Big Jim. Big Jim, shocked goes to his dying wife and asks the Dome why.

Season Three

Move On

Season 3

Episode Number: 26

Season Episode: 1

Originally aired: Thursday June 25, 2015
Writer: Adam Stein (II)
Director: Peter Leto
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachele LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price), Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), John Elvis (Ben Drake)
Guest Stars: Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill), Ryan Cyrus Shams (Last Insurgent), Brian Stapf (Mercenary 1), Nick Gibbs-McNeil (Mercenary 2), Shelton Grant (Guard), Andrew Kochman (Young Junior), Megan Glover (Zeta Sister)
Summary: One year after the dome disappears, Barbie, Joe, and the other townspeople gather for a memorial. Meanwhile, a year earlier, Julia and Junior try to rescue Barbie and the others, but run afoul of Big Jim.



In the underground tunnels, Melanie tells the gathered townspeople that it's time to move on. She enters the void and Barbie starts to go after her. Joe warns that they can't abandon Julia, but Barbie reminds him that Julia said it was up to Barbie to lead everyone out. He insists that he'll come back for her. The tunnel starts to collapse and Barbie leads the townspeople into the void.

Barbie finds himself separated from the others in a matter of seconds. No one responds to his calls, and his hands are

covered in a strange goopy substance. Melanie's voice echoes in the void, saying that it's time to move on... and Barbie finds himself back with the townspeople on the outskirts of Chester's Mill. There's no sign of Melanie, and they realize that they're outside of the dome. Pink lights flare and explode, and the townspeople realize that the dome is gone.

Barbie runs into the forest to find Julia where he left her, and finds Big Jim with a branch thrust through his chest. Going on, Barbie finds the crater and Junior's corpse laying in the bottom. Julia is laying nearby, and Barbie realizes that she's dead.

Some time later, Barbie and a squad of mercenaries arrive at a town in Yemen. Hunter directs them to their target: a hostage held by a small group of insurgents. They blast their way in and discover that the building is empty, and Hunter reports ten hostiles approaching their location. The insurgents open fire and Barbie circles around and kill all of the insurgents except one. Barbie drags the insurgent inside and forces him to say where the hostages are. Once he does, Barbie shoots him dead.

Later at the base camp, Hunter comes over and congratulates Barbie as they bring the hostage in. The operations manager, Eva Sinclair, comes over and thanks Barbie. He goes to take a shower and Eva joins him. After sex, Eva assures Barbie that whatever he had to do to save her people was worth it. She tells him that she'll accept everything that he is, good or bad. Joe texts Barbie, who refuses to text back and goes to bed.

Barbie wakes up from a nightmare of finding Julia's corpse. Eva points out that it's been a year since the events in Chester's Dome, and suggests that he go back for the memorial so that he can move on.

Elsewhere — Julia yells across the chasm for Barbie, and Junior warns that he's not coming back for them. They climb back to the surface to get a ladder and flashlights, and Julia sees a butterfly. Junior notices a trail of blood leading away and realizes that it's Big Jim's, but Julia says that they have to focus on getting across the chasm. They go to the school and get what they need, including flares, and Big Jim comes in with a gun. He says that they may need them for repopulation and ties them up, and asks why they needed the ladder. Big Jim assures them that he has plenty of time to wait for an answer, and Julia finally tells him that they need it to rescue Barbie. He cuts her free and draws his gun, and tells her to cut Junior loose. As she does, Big Jim tells her that it's his town now and he won't be so generous next time. As they go, Big Jim shoots Junior in the shoulder to match the wound his son gave him earlier.

Now — Barbie, Eva, and Hunter drive to Chester's Mill and go to the diner. Everyone stares at Barbie, and Eva tells him that he'll get the same attention anywhere he goes. Joe comes over to greet his friend, and Barbie admits that he was incommunicado and fell out of touch. The teenager says that he's still choosing a college and leaves with Ben. Outside, Ben hesitates and looks back as Melanie walks by. Barbie sees her as well, and Ben notices him looking at where she seemingly disappeared.

In an underground chamber, Melanie communes with a wall filled with crystals showing images from Chester's Mill.

Barbie goes to the forest and leaves flowers on the filled-in crater where Julia died. Ben comes up and says that things have been strange since the dome disappeared. His asthma is gone, and his drunken uncle became clean and sober immediately. Ben has seen Melanie before, and everyone is acting strangely friendly with everyone else. He wants Barbie to admit that he's realized that none of it is real.

Sam is attending an AA meeting in prison. He tells the others that his lawyer says that they may be able to get his conviction tossed out, but Sam wants to make amends for those he's wronged so he can move on.

At college, Norrie is talking to a sorority sister about how she'll miss the pin ceremony because she's attending the memorial. She tells Norrie to call her if she has any problems and then gives her the sorority pin. Outside, Caroline picks her up and says that her daughter needed to be a part of something bigger. Norrie confirms that Joe hasn't texted her back, and says that Joe isn't taking their break-up well.

Joe returns home and finds a woman, Christine Price, in her room. Christine says that Joe's mother let her in and points out that Joe has missed his last few therapy sessions. Joe doesn't see the point to more sessions, and Christine points out that he got accepted to Cal-Tech but hasn't responded. She figures that he's stalling and says that he should speak at the memorial about his sister Angie and get some closure so he can move on. Joe says that he'll think about it.

Elsewhere — Julia and Junior place the ladder across the chasm and Junior crawls over first. A monarch butterfly flies down and bites him, and he finishes crossing over. There are thousands of butterflies on the ceiling above them, and they swarm Julia as she crosses over. She falls off the ladder and manages to hang on and then pull herself up. When Julia crawls to the other side, she discovers that Junior is gone.

In prison, Christine meets with Sam and admits that she hasn't talked to Joe about what Sam wants her to mention. She says that Sam needs to forgive himself, and wonders why he refused to appeal to his case. Sam says that he deserves to be in prison, and refuses to get a furlough to go to the memorial. Christine offers to read a statement from him there, but Sam insists that he needs to speak with Joe. She warns him that Joe isn't ready to hear him yet and starts dictating what Sam wants to say.

Now — Big Jim goes home and shoots at the photos of his family while drinking.

Barbie goes to the memorial for those who died, including Julia and Big Jim. Christine comes over and introduces herself as a trauma specialist that FEMA sent after the dome came down. Barbie says that he left right away and doesn't need help, and Christine assures him that she's

there for him. Before she goes, Christine asks Barbie if he could say a few words for Julia. Barbie declines and Christine leaves, and Ben sends Barbie a text saying he has proof of what he claimed and will bring it to the memorial.

As Ben leaves him, Melanie watches him and wishes that he wouldn't do what he has planned.

Joe goes to the memorial and looks at Angie's name, and Norrie arrives. She wonders why he hasn't been returning her texts, and Joe points out that she wanted to get some distance. When Norrie asks if he's going to speak about Angie at the memorial, Joe says that he doesn't know what to say and Norrie takes his hand.

Elsewhere — Big Jim sits at home and watches videos of Junior as a boy, refusing to jump down from a tree. Disgusted, Big Jim shoots out the TV screen.

Junior runs through the tunnels, trying to lose the butterflies. They finally fly off when they hear Julia calling, and Junior lights the flare and draws them back. They come back and swarm him, biting him until he collapses. Julia follows the sound and finds Junior's flashlight, but no sign of Junior.

Now — At the memorial, Christine tells the people that the eternal flame there will burn in honor of those who died. She reads Sam's epigram without naming who authored it, and Joe comes up next. He tells the people about Angie and how she was full of life. He breaks into tears and Barbie comes up and says that Joe was the person who first made him feel at home in Chester's Mill.

Ben arrives at the memorial and makes his way through the crowd. Melanie watches him and then turns away from the crystal.

Barbie talks about Julia and how inquisitive and stubborn she was.

Elsewhere — Julia finds a series of black cocoons stuck to the tunnel walls, covered in goo.

Now — Ben makes his way through the crowd... and collapses, gasping for breath.

In the tunnels, Melanie strangles Ben, who is inside one of the cocoons. She tells him that it's time to move on, and then drags his corpse out and says that she's sorry.

Elsewhere — Julia enters the chamber and finds dozens of the cocoons fastened to the walls.

Melanie find junior unconscious on the floor.

Julia looks inside one of the cocoons and sees Joe, unconscious. Another one contains Sam, and the others hold other townspeople. The last one she finds holds Barbie.

But I'm Not

Season 3

Episode Number: 27

Season Episode: 2

Originally aired:	Thursday June 25, 2015
Writer:	Tim Schlattmann
Director:	Peter Weller
Show Stars:	Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role:	Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price), Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), Brett Cullen (Don Barbara), John Elvis (Ben Drake), Mike Whaley (Malick)
Guest Stars:	Ryan Cyrus Shams (Groundskeeper), Eriq La Salle (Hektor Martin), Shelton Grant (Guard), Edward Gelhaus (Skinhead), Hailey Wist (Amy), Josue Gutierrez (Gangster)
Summary:	The residents of Chester's Mill appear both inside and outside the Dome following their mysterious encounter in the tunnels beneath the town. As the Dome begins to reveal its ultimate agenda, the townspeople are forced to question what and whom they can trust as fresh threats appear, new residents emerge and surprising alliances form.



As Julia tries to touch Barbie's cocoon, it sprouts spikes.

Melanie wakes Junior up and tells him that he's safe. She says that she can explain what happened but says that she needs to show him something first and leads him off.

Junior runs to the cavern entrance and confirms that the butterflies are still there on guard. She throws a rock to divert them to a side tunnel and grabs her bag, and then goes back.

Melanie takes Junior to a seemingly empty tunnel and says that they're there. She asks him to trust her, and offers to

take away his pain. Melanie leans forward and kisses Junior... and he finds himself in a white void. Melanie appears and says that it's time to move on, and the goo climbs up his body. She says that once he and the other townspeople become what Melanie's people need them to be, they will survive. However, first they have to fix the townspeople. Junior is pulled under and Melanie walks away.

Julia goes back to the cocoons and takes out Big Jim's knife. Melanie steps in and tells her to stop, and a relieved Julia hugs her and asks what happened. The girl says that it's all a blur and Julia asks her to help free Barbie and others. Melanie says Julia can't and if she does, she'll end up like the others. She explains that she was pulled underground and placed in one of the cocoons, and Junior was trapped when he tried to save her. Julia refuses to give up on her friends, and sees the purple veins leading to a central cocoon larger than the others.

Melanie suggests that the egg is a key to unlock the cocoons, and insists that they need it because she's somehow connected to it. She says that they need to get a message to her father Don, and Julia warns that there's one problem.

Big Jim walks down the main street and sees a dog. He orders it away, saying that the town is his.

Barbie goes to Hunter's motel room, and discovers that he's with a girl. He quickly sends the girl away and Barbie has him unlock a phone. Hunter brings it up and Barbie explains that Ben took it the day before. Ben took video of several men working at different jobs... and they all have the same face. The teenager insists that proves his theory that what is happening to them isn't real. Barbie tells Hunter to play it again, but the file is suddenly corrupted. Hunter doesn't understand what is going on, and Barbie tells him to fix it and meet him at the diner in an hour.

Joe and Norrie go to the park and Joe talks about Ben dying—another victim of Chester's Mill. Norrie lights up a cigarette and explains that she's using it to keep the weight off that she's gained at college. Joe says that he may not go, and Norrie insists that Angie would have wanted him to go. She insists that leaving Chester's Mill was the best thing that happened to her, and that she's found somewhere that she belongs. Joe points out that she hasn't been back in a year, and Norrie reminds him that they agreed to take a break until he graduated. Angry, Joe walks away. From a nearby house, Christine watches and realizes that something has gone wrong, and fingers her purple ring.

Barbie goes to his motel room and asks Eva if it's okay if they stay another day. She agrees and invites him to join her in the shower, but Barbie says that he has to go.

At the prison, Sam is exercising when a fight breaks out behind him. Sam pulls them apart until the prison guards arrive.

At the diner, Hunter admits that he's tried everything to recover the video files. Barbie tells him to ship it in and starts to leave, and bumps into Junior coming in. Surprised, Barbie says that he thought he was dead. Hunter comes over and hugs Junior, and Junior explains that they met him building houses in Marrakesh. Junior knows Eva and suggests that they get together, and is glad that Barbie moved on. As Hunter and Junior go to get drinks, Barbie remembers seeing Junior's name on the memorial wall.

Melanie and Julia go to the dome, and Julia has Melanie write a message to her father. In his office, Don teleconferences with his superior, Hektor Martin. Don wants to deliver the egg to Chester's Mill, and Hektor reminds him that there was a meteor shower 25 years ago. They found one of the fragments a year later, and since then the company has been tracking down the shards. The egg is the only intact piece that they've found. Hektor isn't interested in helping the townspeople, and asks if Don is offering to take the egg into the dome because of his love for Barbie. Don insists that he wants what Hektor wants: to unleash the power of the egg no matter the cost.

Julia and Melanie go to the lake and wait for Don to appear. As they wait, Melanie wonders what she should say to her father, and Julia assures her that it won't matter. As they talk, Julia winces in pain from her wounded leg and Melanie tells her to rest. Julia agrees and dozes off.

Brent goes to the red door on his property, while Malick and his team arrive. They call in to Hektor, who tells them to establish a permanent comm link with Don once he gets inside the dome.

Don emerges from the lake and stares at Melanie in shock. She confirms that he has the egg and Don assures her that he'd do anything for her. Melanie reaches forward and grabs him by the throat, and says that he isn't her daughter. Once Don is dead, Melanie takes the pack with the egg and walks off.

Barbie goes to the memorial and discovers that Junior's name is now gone. Eva comes up in response to his text, and Barbie asks how they met. She remembers the bar in Marrakesh where she met Junior, and Barbie insists that Junior's name was on the wall the day before. Barbie describes how his memories are getting jumbled off, and Eva assumes that he's stressed out from coming back for the memorial service. As they talk, Barbie spots the man Ben identified working as a groundskeeper and grabs him, and realizes that he's the insurgent that he shot in Yemen.

Eva comes over and intervenes, and the groundskeeper runs. Barbie explains what Ben saw, and Eva tells him to calm down. She suggests that they leave Chester's Mill, but Barbie says that he's going to figure out what's going on and walks away.

Christine meets with Joe and participates in a meditation session. He finally gives up and says that he's mad at Norrie, and that she said he's still trapped under a dome because of Angie. Christine points out that Joe always wanted to be an inventor but hasn't sent an acceptance

letter to Cal-Tech. Joe says that it doesn't feel right, and Christine advises him to forgive the person who put there: Sam. The teenager refuses to talk to him, and Christine tells him to just listen.

Later, Christine visits Junior as he works on his bike. She explains that FEMA sent her there as a therapist, and Junior had left by the time she arrives. Junior says that he had some trouble with his bike and couldn't get to the memorial, and Junior says that killing his father was the best thing he'd ever done. Christine asks why he hasn't sold the house if it was such a good thing, and tells Junior that he is part of the town and they need him. He says that he left because everyone thought he was just like Big Jim, and Christine advises him to stay and show them that he's not.

Big Jim sets up a road block on the outskirts of town. He hears the dog barking, picks up his rifle, and goes to find it. The dog is next to Don's body, and Big Jim finds Julia nearby. When Big Jim wakes her up, he shows her Don's corpse. Julia assumes that Big Jim killed him, and asks where Melanie and the egg is. She explains that Don was bringing the egg back, and Big Jim insists that the egg is evil. Julia tells him that everyone is trapped in the caverns beneath Chester's Mill, and Big Jim points out that he wouldn't have shown her the body if he killed him. He figures that Melanie betrayed her and took the egg, but Julia doesn't believe it. When he calls her dumb, Julia punches him and tells him to shoot her or get out of the way.

Melanie takes the egg to the cavern and places it by the central cocoon... which holds Christine.

Norrie goes to Hunter's motel room and he invites her in.

Barbie follows the groundskeeper, who is now delivering a package. A call comes in from Christine, and she tells him that Eva is at the hospital and he should get there right away. Barbie has no choice but to go there, and Christine explains that she met Eva at the diner and the woman started bleeding. The doctor has confirmed that Eva and the baby are just fine, as Barbie takes in the news that he's a father.

Julia climbs down into the tunnels and misses a rung. She falls the rest of the way and stops to get her breath, and a butterfly lands on her leg. Julia grabs and crushes it.

Big Jim is on his porch loading his gun when the dog comes to his front gate. He orders it away and comes over, and discovers it was standing on a concrete plaque that Big Jim and Junior made with their handprints.

Melanie continues manipulating the egg.

Norrie and Hunter drink, and they talk about how they've both found a way to be part of something greater than themselves. Hunter tells Norrie that she can stay with Joe, or move forward and be happy. After a moment, they kiss.

Barbie waits with Eva until she wakes up. She says that she was going to tell him about the baby after the memorial, and didn't want him to feel trapped. Barbie insists that he would never feel that way, and Eva points out that he seems divided between her and Julia. She says that what she feels for Barbie is real and knows what she wants, and asks if Barbie does.

Joe visits Sam in prison. Sam explains that he wanted Joe there so that he could apologize for what he did. He says that he's trying to earn Joe's forgiveness, and Joe points out that Sam has never mentioned Angie's name and reminds the man that he killed her. Joe says that he'll only forgive Sam when he suffers the way that Angie suffered, and walks away.

In the cavern, Melanie watches the encounter.

One of the prisoners that Sam stopped earlier turns and stabs Sam as the guards take him out, and Joe watches from the door.

Junior pours gas on the family house and prepares to set it on fire.

Melanie takes the egg to Christine's cocoon and prepares to insert it. Julia arrives and Melanie says that she couldn't await, and then places the egg. Energy flows from the central cocoon into the veins and then to the other cocoons, and Melanie asks Julia to have faith in her. Julia points out that she has Big Jim's knife and Junior couldn't have cut Melanie free, and Melanie slaps Julia across the chamber.

Big Jim enters the chamber and sees the glowing veins, and Junior in a cocoon.

Junior prepares to light the house.

Hunter asks Norrie if it's what she wants.

Sam tells Joe that he's sorry.

Eva asks Barbie if he loves her.

Melanie chokes Julia and says that a process has begun. She says that she'll fix Julia, but Big Jim says that he's not going to let Melanie and her people kill his son. Melanie says that he'll destroy everything, and Big Jim asks Julia what she thinks. She tells him to do it, and Big Jim shatters the egg.

Everyone wakes up inside of the cocoons and crawls out. Big Jim tries to go to his son, but Junior pushes him away. As Julia goes to Barbie, Christine emerges from her cocoon... and Eva helps her the rest of the way.

Redux

Season 3

Episode Number: 28

Season Episode: 3

Originally aired: Thursday July 2, 2015
Writer: Alexandra McNally
Director: Olatunde Osunsanmi
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachele LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price), Grace Victoria Cox (Melanie Cross), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), John Elvis (Ben Drake)
Guest Stars: Bess Rous (Abby DeWitt), Shane Callahan (Roger Lopez)
Summary: In the aftermath of the townspeople's experiences in the other reality, people begin acting strangely and Big Jim suspects that something has fundamentally changed the others. Meanwhile, the person responsible sends Melanie to kill Julia.



Barbie and the others climb out of the tunnels after emerging from the cocoons, and confirm that the dome is still up.

Later in town, Barbie tells Julia what they experienced and the year of alternate reality that they went through. She asks what it was like for him after she "died," and Barbie talks about the funeral and how he met Julia's parents, and then went overseas and served as a mercenary. He mentions that he met a girl, but assures Julia that what they had wasn't real. Barbie notices the bruise marks on Julia's neck, and she says that Melanie left them and that she killed Barbie's fa-

ther Don and took the egg.

Big Jim approaches Junior at the sinkhole and says that he should come home. Junior says that in the alternate reality, he moved on when Big Jim died and became a different person. He wants to forgive Big Jim for everything he did to him, and Big Jim slaps him and says that he saved him. He insists that he tried to make Junior stronger but he's still weak. Disgusted, Big Jim walks away.

Christine and Eva go to their hotel room, and Eva confirms that they were in the cocoons for three weeks in the real world. She points out that they're anthropologists, but explains that in the alternate world she was an aid worker and Christine was a therapist. Christine figures that they'd have more problems if the townspeople knew that Hektor sent them to find the egg. Eva doesn't want to see Barbie with Julia at the town hall meeting the next day. Christine notices a piece of purple crystal on the window sill and says that they have to go or people will realize something is going on. Eva worries that she's pregnant and says that what she went through felt real. Once she leaves, Christine picks up the piece of purple crystal.

As Joe, Norrie, and Hunter set things up, Hunter realizes that he can see without his glasses. Joe wonders why Hunter is there, and he points out that he doesn't have a house to go to. As they lay down, Joe points out that Norrie moved on without him in the alternate reality. He asks

what they are, and Norrie says that she doesn't note. A year passed for her in the other reality and she feels different. Norrie roll over and looks at Hunter.

In the tunnels, Melanie discovers that the cocoons are dead. Christine steps out of the shadows and says that they reached the end of their life cycle, and Melanie failed at her mission. The egg was supposed to infuse the townspeople with the life force, and Melanie apologizes for failing. Christine points out that the two of them made first contact with the egg, and learned that the dome's objective is to survive and propagate. Melanie wonders why she wasn't chosen as the queen, and Christine points out that she died during the download. Three weeks ago, she came along and was taken into the cocoon, and saw that the townspeople were destroying themselves. The cocoons were supposed to merge the humans into a functioning collective so that "they" could gain a foothold. Christine says that they have to finish what they started, and she'll assess the townspeople while Melanie kills Julia if she comes looking for Melanie.

The next day, the people gather for the town meeting. Sam offers a woman, Amy DeWitt, some water but she refuses. Big Jim speaks first and one Miller, Roger, points out that Big Jim ran the town into the group. Angry, Big Jim insists that he saved them from the cocoons and will get them back on their feet. As Barbie and Julia arrive, Big Jim says that they need to find Melanie and get some answers from her. Barbie figures that they'll kill her and steps up, grabbing Big Jim and saying that he's the biggest threat to the town. Eva comes in and calls to Barbie, and Julia wonders who she is.

Christine comes in behind Eva and introduces herself and Eva. Eva goes out and Christine says that they were in the other reality. Julia points out that that everyone else is a resident, and Christine claims that they were on vacation and hiking, and fell into the sinkhole. She says that she's a therapist and offers her services, and goes inside to address the others. Julia tells Big Jim to stay outside or she and Barbie will tell the townspeople everything that Big Jim has done. He figures that something is going on with Christine and walks off.

When Barbie and Julia join the others, Abby complains that they're back under the dome due to them. Barbie promises that he'll find Melanie, and Julia suggests that they share what they have. Christine speaks up and suggests that they all find a way to contribute. They split up to find food, and Christine invites anyone who needs support to come to her. She asks Sam to start a support group because of his AA experience in prison. He points out that everyone sees him as a mass murderer, and Christine asks him to think about it and find Junior.

At the sinkhole, Julia wants to know who Eva is. He doesn't want to discuss what happened in the other reality and would rather focus on what really happened.

Junior finds a gun and goes to the river, and prepares to shoot himself. However, he can't bring himself to do it and tries again. Sam arrives and asks what is so bad that Junior has to kill himself. Junior explains that in the other reality he saw the world and learned what it was like to be on his own. He would rather be dead than trapped under the dome with Big Jim. Sam tells him that he's hit bottom and needs to use what he found in the other life to help him there. He takes the gun from Junior.

Joe and Norrie set traps to catch animals, and Joe suggests that they go walking in the forest. She refuses and says that need to focus on getting food for the others. When Joe wonders why she wants to help the townspeople that she's hated, Norrie says that they're all in it together. Hunter comes over and invites Norrie to help him get some supplies from Andrea's house, and Joe notices that Hunter knows what sorority Norrie belonged to.

Christine sets up an office and tells Eva that they need to keep the townspeople's trust. Eva wonders when she became so calculating, and Eva assures her that they'll get through it. She'll stay there while Eva finds the one thing that can expose us. As Eva leaves, big Jim secretly watches her go from a nearby office and then follows her.

Julia and Barbie search for Melanie in the tunnels and discover that she's gone. They examine the central cocoon, and Julie says that Melanie turned on her. She figures that Barbie and Eva were together for a reason, and says that she understands that he still has feelings. Julia wants Barbie to talk to him, and insists that he's different. She asks if he loved Eva, and Barbie just walks away to look for Melanie. Julia says that she'll be fine and Barbie leaves.

Eva goes into the forest to dig up something, and Big Jim watches. The dog he saw earlier comes up behind him and he orders it away. It barks and Eva hears it, and Big Jim tosses it some foot to keep it quiet. Eva digs up a camera box and puts it in her backpack, and then walks away. Meanwhile, Eva takes the camera to her motel room and puts it in a drawer. Once she

leaves, Big Jim breaks in, finds the camera, and leaves.

Hunter and Norrie search Andrea's house and Hunter realizes that something is wrong. She says that she wants her life in the other reality back. She felt good there, and Hunter says that there's a way that they can feel good. He puts on some music and invites her to dance.

Junior and Sam return to the town hall and find people waiting to see Christine. Sam says that Christine asked him to lead a support group, much to Abby's surprise. Junior doesn't want to tell strangers his problems, and says that he's leaving. Once he goes, Sam meets with the others and Abby talks about losing her child. He tells her to take it one hour at a time, and promises that he'll be there for all of them.

Junior finds Christine outside and tells her about the people waiting for her. She asks how he's doing and demands the truth, and Junior admits that he doesn't know how he's going to survive there. He had the life that he wanted—free of Big Jim—and Christine tells him to finish what he started if he wants to get his other life back. Junior walks away, and Christine goes over and gets a knife.

Barbie finds Ben's body and realizes that he was strangled, and goes back to find Julia.

Melanie approaches Julia from the rear, but runs off when Barbie comes in. He tells Julia what he found and realizes that Ben died because Melanie killed him. Barbie apologizes for leaving Julia alone and admits that the other reality was more real than he wants to admit. He explains that he mourned Julia and time passed, and he fell in love with Eva... and it feels like yesterday to him.

Joe returns to Andrea's house with flowers, and finds Andrea's corpse on the porch covered with a blanket. He hears rock music playing and goes inside, and finds Norrie and Hunter inside, laughing. Joe complains about how they dumped her out on the porch, tosses the flower sin the garbage, and walks out.

Big Jim parks outside his house and plays back the video. On it, Christine says that they've located the target in Chester's Mill. She digs up the egg and confirms that it's intact, and the egg glows. It explodes and energy spreads up her arm. Big Jim smells smoke and runs to the house, and discovers that it's burning. Junior stares at the fire and says that Christine was right and he had to finish what he started. Big Jim warns that Christine isn't who he thinks, but Junior says that Big Jim isn't his father anymore. Whistling, he walks away.

Joe finds a wild pig in one of his snares and releases it. Norrie kills it with a bow and arrow, and tells Joe that it's what the town needs.

Barbie and Julia climb out of the tunnels, Julia first. Something yanks her out of sight, and Barbie tries to climb up only for someone to cut the ladder loose. Up above, Julia discovers that Melanie grabbed her. Melanie starts choking her, but Christine arrives and stabs her in the back. Barbie climbs out and draws his gun on Christine, who says that she was out looking for food when she saw Melanie strangling Julia. Christine fakes being upset and Barbie goes to Julia.

Later, Barbie and Julia bury Melanie next to Don at the lake. They figure that they'll never know why Melanie cocooned them, and Barbie says that he needs some time alone. Before Julia goes, Barbie says that he loves her and insists that they'll get through it together. As Julia walks away, she sees Big Jim loading a boat. He says that he's leaving town, and warns that creatures in cocoon change. He figures that the people in the cocoons have changed, and Julia says that she and Barbie will be okay. Big Jim insists that he's right just like he was at everything else. The dog gets into the boat and refuses to leave, and Big Jim figures that it's just the two of them as the town's designated survivors.

Back at her office, Christine contemplates the purple crystal. She then sits it down and records how Junior was the closest to become once he spread his fear. Christine figures that Sam could be next.

Outside, all of the townspeople gather outside of Christine's office.

Christine figures that the life force has taken root and they've come without knowing why. She figures that some rea ready, and others will have to be cultivated. Christine is confident that their kinship will become what they needed.

Outside, Barbie and Eva hold hands and stand with the others. Christine comes out on the porch and looks down on the assembled townspeople, and then looks up at the moon and smiles.

The Kinship

Season 3

Episode Number: 29

Season Episode: 4

Originally aired: Thursday July 9, 2015
Writer: Cathryn Humphris
Director: Edward Ornelas
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Max Ehrich (Hunter May), Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price)
Guest Stars: Bess Rous (Abby DeWitt), Frank Whaley (Dr. Marston), Andrew J. West (Pete Blackwell), Mike Whaley (Malick), Chante Bowser (Woman), Matthew Warzel (Whistling Miller)
Summary: Under the guise of helping Chester's Mill rebuild, Christine urges the townspeople towards specific individuals and projects that remind them of their experience in the tunnels. Also, Julia and Big Jim make shocking discoveries that reveal a new threat within the Dome



On Bird Island, Big Jim rewatches the video Eva took of Christine finding the egg and then the energy discharge that consumed her.

He then trains his binoculars on shore, where Junior is camped out. Christine jogs upper and Junior tells her that he burned down his home. The therapist asks Junior how he feels about leaving his father, and Junior worries that Big Jim is going to come after him. She tells Junior that he's taken an important first step and says that she needs his help on a project later that day.

Junior readily agrees and Christine jogs back into town. On the island, two men grab Big Jim, throw a bag over his head, and punch him unconscious.

Barbie returns to his motel room and finds Julia waiting for him. He says that he went out the night before and needed some time to himself, and notices a partially-burned ID badge on the dresser. Julia explains that she removed it from the largest cocoon, and suggests that they talk to Christine. She figures that the therapist is hiding something, and points out that she showed up at exactly the right moment to save her by killing Melanie. Barbie suggests that they go to town, but has no reason other than that he thinks they should, and walks out.

Eva desperately searches her motel room for her camera.

A tent city has sprung up outside of town hall, and Christine watches them from her new office. She speaks into a voice recorder, talking about how the townspeople are coming together without realizing it. She's happy with how Junior, Sam, and Norrie are progressing, but worries that Joe isn't and that he might breed resistance in others. Christine sees Barbie and Julia walking up and is surprised to see Barbie there because once he moves on, there'll be no reason for Julia to exist.

Hunter and Norrie go to the lake and Hunter goes swimming. They wonder why they don't feel tired after standing up all night staring at the moon, and wonder how they all came together

in one spot. However, they dismiss it as unimportant and Hunter comes back to start kissing Norrie. Joe walks up and sees them, and figures that Norrie wants her fake life in the cocoon back. He says that they should end their relationship and leaves.

When Junior meets with Christine, she explains that she wants to create a communal living area in the town hall so that the tent city outside isn't necessary. Junior remembers his carpentry skills from his other life, and Christine suggests that they tear out Big Jim's former office to make room... and to make it clear that Big Jim no longer has a hold on Chester's Mill. She tells Junior that it would be cathartic for him to do it, and he soon starts breaking down the walls.

Big Jim wakes up in a house filled with quarantine curtains, and sees Aktaion men and equipment outside. Two men in protective suits come and hold Big Jim still so that they can take a blood sample.

Eva meets with Christine privately and tells her that the camera is missing. She wonders why Christine is still pretending to be a therapist, and Christine explains that she's following the path set for her in the other reality. She says that they have to get the camera back and figures that either Julia or Big Jim took it, and points out that Julia is staying at the motel two doors down from them. Sam comes in and Christine dismisses Eva, and he says that Abby didn't show up for the support group meeting. He promises to track her down and Christine asks him how he's doing. Sam says that he still needs Joe's forgiveness, and Christine says that she'll get the teenager to the diner that night so that they can talk.

As Barbie and Julia check the tent city, they run into Eva. Someone sets a tent on fire and Barbie runs over to help. He and another man, construction worker Pete Blackwell, get a trapped boy out. Christine comes out and explains about the dorms, and asks Pete to lend his expertise to Junior's efforts. Once he goes inside, Julia warns Christine that they're running dangerously low on food. Eva suggests that she and Barbie go looking for food, and he reluctantly agrees. Once they leave, Christine asks Julia for her help with the dorms and they go inside.

At the lab, Dr. Marston confirms that the dome hasn't altered Big Jim. Big Jim recognizes Malick, the man in charge of security that he dealt with before.

Julia thanks Christine for saving her life, just as Hunter and Norrie comes in. When Christine wonders where Joe is, Norrie admits that he's having a hard time dealing with life back in the real world. Christine asks Julia to wait in her office and takes Hunter and Norrie to the building crew, and Julia goes through Christine's desk. She finds the voice recorder just as Christine comes in, and claims that she noticed it because it looked like the one she used to have. Christine figures that she was snooping and says that she would have done the same, and says that she's been making confidential notes on her new clients. Julia shows her the badge and Christine claims that it's her college ID badge. She says that she's impressed that Julia is okay with Barbie and Eva going off, and Julia merely says that it's been good talking to her before leaving.

Malick tells Big Jim to talk about the egg, but Big Jim reminds him of their deal. He'd give Aktaion the egg and they'd get his family out of the dome. Big Jim warns Malick that whatever is inside of the egg has already been unleashed.

As Barbie and Eva check the fields decimated by locusts, they talk about a dust storm in Morocco where they passed the night in a tent. They spot some silos and Barbie mentions that there's a lot of cattle feed inside, and Eva is sure that he won't let the townspeople starve. Comforted, Barbie takes her hand and then lets go when he's realized what he's doing.

As Norrie and Hunter sort supplies, Norrie wonders if Joe is all right. Hunter suggests that they pick up where they left off earlier, and find a closet to make out. Norrie reminds him that they're supposed to be working, and wonders why Joe doesn't feel the passage of a year in the other reality like she and the others do.

Christine goes to Joe's house and finds him in his room. She figures that he's holding back because he hasn't let go of his grief, but Joe insists that there's something off about Hunter and Norrie. Christine suggests that he's letting his frustration with Norrie impair his judgment, and tells Joe that he should join the townspeople's "kinship" by finding a way to contribute. She asks Joe to meet with Sam at the diner so that they can both move on, and Joe agrees.

Sam goes to Abby's home and finds her hanging by the neck in the living room. He cuts her down and smells alcohol on her breath, and Abby says that she was going to kill herself but couldn't bring herself to do it until she heard the door open. When Sam assures her that they'll escape and she'll be with her baby for real someday, Abby admits that Social Services had already taken her daughter away because she was an alcoholic and an unfit mother.

Pete reports that the construction team has repaired one of the houses, and plans to move in himself. When Junior says that everyone will move in at the same time and there'll be no favorites, Pete figures that Junior can be bribed just like Big Jim often was.

Junior insists that he's nothing like his father, and Pete says that at least he respected Big Jim. He accuses Junior of following Christine's orders now and walks away.

At the lab, Marston gives Malick a question and leaves. Malick then tells Big Jim that they don't make deals, and promises to torture him until he tells them where they can find the egg. The security chief beats Big Jim and then draws a knife, and Big Jim claims that he hid the egg on the island and offers to take Malick there. Malick cuts him free and Big Jim jumps his captor. The two men fight and Big Jim finally gets the upper hand, grabbing the knife and putting it to Malick's throat. He orders the security chief to take him to his comm equipment so that he can contact Aktaion and make a deal: the egg for escape. Marston and a soldier arrive, and Big Jim threatens to kill Malick unless they let him go. The doctor has the soldier shoot Malick dead, and Big Jim runs out, sure that they won't kill him for fear they'll lose the egg. Marston tells the soldier to let Big Jim go for now, because he has nowhere to go.

Eva tells Barbie that they can pulverize and ferment the cattle feed so that humans can eat it. Barbie climbs up one of the silos and confirms that there's enough seed to hold them over until the crops start producing again. He slips and falls, but manages to catch himself on the roof edge. Eva climbs up and pulls him to safety, and they fall on top of each other.

Julia finds Joe setting up solar panels on the outskirts of town so that he can get the power going again. He tells Julia that Christine gave him the idea, and how she told him that he had to learn to work as part of the town's "kinship." Julia notices that the logo on one of the Aktaion solar panels matches the one on the ID badge, and realizes that Christine lied to her.

Eva and Barbie takes some of the seeds to the town hall and explain their plan to Christine. Pete and Junior start arguing about whether it's safe to knock out a support column or not. Junior finally grabs a sledgehammer and knocks it out, and then tells Pete to get out if he isn't going to cooperate. Pete warns Junior that he'll regret what he's done and leaves.

Hunter take Norrie to an office that he's equipped with candles, blankets, and chocolate. He tries to kiss her, but Norrie asks him to hold off. Hunter figures that it's about Joe, and reminds her that Joe is just a teenage kid. When Norrie complains that Hunter has just been trying to jump her and doesn't care about his feelings, Hunter says that he's glad to talk if that's what she wants.

Norrie says that what she's feeling isn't here and leaves.

Abby tells Sam that neither one of them can make up for what they've done, and figures that they're both beyond salvation. She figures that all they can do is have another drink.

Barbie returns to his motel room and Julia tells him what she's learned about Christine working for Aktaion. She figures that Eva is as well but Barbie doesn't believe it. Julia points out that Barbie lied to her and was with Eva the previous night, and figures that Barbie wants to be with her. Suddenly furious, Barbie slams Julia against the wall and drives his fist into the plaster. Julia tells him to leave and after a moment, Barbie grabs his gun and goes.

As night falls, Barbie goes to Eva's motel room. They both wonder what's going on between them know that they're back in the real world. Eva has taken a pregnancy test and confirmed that she isn't pregnant like in the other reality, and escorts Barbie to the door. However, when Eva breaks into tears, Barbie hugs her and closes the door.

Julia rows out to Bird Island.

Joe waits at the diner but Sam never comes.

At Abby's house, Sam and Abby share a drink. They finally have sex.

Julia arrives on the island and finds Big Jim. He insists that he's on her side, and that Aktaion is inside the dome. The soldier comes running up and Julia shoots him in the shoulder, and then she and Big Jim head back to the rowboat.

Joe returns to the bunkroom and finds Norrie there. She apologizes for what she and Hunter were doing when Joe found them, and Joe tells her that Sam didn't show up to apologize for killing Angie. Norrie, angry, says that Sam is a bastard for thinking that Joe could ever forgive him, and Joe smiles and says that she's back. Surprised, Norrie hesitates and then kisses him.

Christine leads Junior to the cocoon cavern and says that he did well. However, she says that some of the townspeople are regaining their humanity, and she needs Junior to deal with them. Christine daubs some of the goo from the cocoon on her hands and then wipes it on Junior's

mouth, and then kisses him. As she shoves him to the ground and starts to undress, she looks up at one of the glowing purple crystals and sees her alien reflection in it.

Alaska

Season 3

Episode Number: 30

Season Episode: 5

Originally aired: Thursday July 16, 2015
Writer: Bronwyn Garrity
Director: David M. Barrett
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price), Max Ehrich (Hunter May)
Guest Stars: Andrew J. West (Pete Blackwell), Bess Rous (Abby DeWitt), Frank Whaley (Dr. Marston)
Summary: While Big Jim and Julia join forces to discover the truth about Christine, Christine unleashes her own plan to maintain her leadership of Chester's Mill.



After sex, Junior says that sex with her felt like in the other world. Christine tastes some of the oxytocin from the cocoons and explains that it's a thousand times stronger than what the human body produces. Junior kisses her and Christine looks up as one of the glowing crystals goes out. She then asks Junior if he can do everything that she asks without question, and Junior says that he knows how to follow orders.

Big Jim and Barbie go to the shack where Big Jim holed up, and the dog with them hesitates. After Big Jim checks on the dog, which he calls Indy, they go on. Big Jim warns that whatever was in the egg has infected the entire town, and when he shows the town the video, they'll come to their senses. He opens the power box and discovers that the camera is gone, and figures that Aktaion followed him there and recovered it. Julia doesn't believe that there ever was a camera, and Big Jim reminds her that she came looking for him. He then heads back to the Aktaion compound to get the camera back, and Julia reluctantly goes after him.

Barbie goes to Eva's motel room and explains that Julia thinks that Eva and Christine are lying about who they are. Eva hesitates and then says that she can't tell him the truth, and Barbie walks out

Hunter serves food at town hall and calls Joe and Norrie over. He explains that they were up all night working together to prepare it, and Norrie sarcastically comments about everyone coming together. Hunter asks if Norrie can take over for her, and Joe says that he asked Norrie to help him set the solar panels up. Rather than push the matter, Hunter agrees and then watches as Joe and Norrie walk off.

Sam dresses after sex with Abby, and she says that she's feeling better. They kiss and then Sam says that he has to check in because Christine is counting on him to lead the support group. He promises that he'll be back in a few hours and Abby suggests that they check out the secret stash of booze in the town hall crawl space. Sam walks out without responding.

At her office, Christine records a memo that the dome's power source is failing after Big Jim destroyed the egg. The amniotic fluid in the cavern is drying up, and the doom will soon calcify. If the kinshp doesn't come together then they will all suffocate. Barbie barges in and demands to know who Christine is. Before she can answer, they hear a crash and run out to discover that the ceiling is coming down where Junior and the others are working. Barbie and Christine help Pete free a trapped man, and Pete says that it's Christine's fault.

Once the other trapped victims are rescued, Christine tells Barbie that they'll finish their conversation later. She wants to inspect the ceiling, and Pete comes over and warns that Christine has no idea what she's talking about. He says that they have to rip out the ceiling, but Christine orders him to clean up the beds so they can move in that tonight. Pete refuses, blaming her and Junior, and Barbie tells him not to make a scene. Once the carpenter walks away, Christine says that she wants Pete out of the building and Barbie says that he'll handle it. He talks to Pete privately and says that there's no hard feelings, and has him walk through what happened.

Big Jim watches one of the Aktaion mercenaries set off a booby trap. When the other mercenaries come running, Julia runs into the house.

Norrie and Joe are laying out looking at the dome, and figure that they should look after each other. She then asks him to kill her if she ever becomes a glaze-eyed freak like the other townspeople. Joe refuses and Norrie says that she loves him. Joe, shocked and surprised, kisses her.

Sam arrives at town Hall and Junior asks where he's been. He explains about how he knocked out the column and takes the blame, and asks Sam to go in and help get the people out.

Eva arrives outside town hall and Christine warns her that Barbie is suspicious. She says that she's just trying to protect everyone, but Eva doesn't want to keep lying to Barbie. Christine suggests that they meet at the cavern later when things quiet down. Nearby, Pete insists that Christine is fooling everyone, and says that he served as an EOD.

Julia enters the house and finds the camera. She hooks it up to a computer but discovers that the file is empty. She spots a folder marked Alaska and starts downloading it, and Marston puts a gun to her head and orders her to step back. Big Jim arrives and holds his gun on Marston, who says that the camera files were damaged during the download. Marston manages to pull it up and Big Jim offers him the egg in returns for answers. The doctor agrees and Julia asks him what happened in Alaska.

As Barbie and Pete put in a new support column, they talk about how they trusted their fellow soldiers more than civilians. Pete came home to find his wife with another man, and got her back in the cocoon reality. Barbie offers to back him up going up against Christine, insisting that she's done calling the shots. Meanwhile, Christine approaches Sam and realizes that he's been drinking. She warns that selfish decisions impact the group, but Sam points out that she was the one who had Junior knock the support column down. He insists that the town drunk is who he is, and starts to walk away. Christine grabs him and tells him not to walk away from her, but Sam says that he's going back to Abby because she accepts him for who he is.

Marston explains that a team went on an archaeological expeditor to Alaska and discovered egg fragments in a crater. The fragments had strong head readings and emitted an unidentified form of energy. However, the team became infected by whatever was inside the egg, and they committed suicide. Autopsies showed that their bodies were filled with unidentified cells, and they don't know if the Chester's Mills townspeople are similarly infected. The infected follow their leader, and Julia says that the leader in the town is Christine. Marston vaguely recalls Christine and explains that her and her research partner disappeared. The doctor says that there's a treatment in the early stages, and believe that they can reverse the infection if they catch it early enough. He doesn't know if the infected are safer if the leader isn't close, and Julia agrees to take him to Christine.

The mercenaries come in and Big Jim orders them to drop their guns. Marston agrees and says that Julia will lead a team to Christine, and Big Jim will tell her where the egg is. When Big Jim refuses, the men aim their guns at him and Marston reminds Big Jim of their deal to free him from the dome in return for the egg.

Christine arrives at Abby's house and figures that she was expecting Sam. She walks in admires all of the furnishings for Abby's daughter Courtney. Christine tells her that Abby was born with severe brain damage from Abby's drinking, and asks why she lied to the group. Abby says that she can't handle what Courtney is like so she imagines her like she was in the cocoon

reality. When she says that she can't live if her daughter doesn't have a chance, Christine says that Courtney doesn't have a chance and never did... because of what Abby did to her. She hugs Abby and tells her that she destroys everything Abby loves, and warns her that she'll destroy Sam. Abby agrees and Christine gives her a bottle of sleeping pills, and says that she knows Abby will make the right choice this time.

At town hall, Barbie and Pete bring the ceiling down, and Barbie tells Pete to tell the men to ignore Christine's orders and come in to help them. Inspecting the ceiling, Barbie notices a scored beam and glances over at Pete.

In the cavern, Eva is examining the cocoons when Christine comes in. The amethysts glow and Christine says that they're running out of time. She then tells Eva that there is something growing inside of her: a life force that the egg put into her. Eva is changing into a better version of herself, and the child she is having will replace her. Junior grabs Eva and Christine smears more of the oxytocin on her hand and wipes it on Eva's face. A few minutes later, Eva apologizes to Christine for questioning her and says that she knows who she needs to be. She says that she'll do whatever it takes and goes to get some rest. Christine inspects one of the crystals and Junior notices that both of them have alien reflections in it. She says that they need to guide the resistant, starting with Joe, and needs him and Junior to build something important. Junior says that Joe abandoned the work, and Christine tells him to bring Joe to town hall.

Hunter goes to the house and tells Norrie and Joe that Christine wants them back at town hall. Joe invites Hunter to come up and check out the view, and once he climbs up, Hunter insists that they have to come back. Norrie refuses and Hunter grabs her, and they struggle. Hunter falls off the edge and hits the sidewalk below.

Christine returns and Barbie tells her that there's no way to patch the ceiling up. He says that Barbie is taking a break, and Christine apologizes for not letting Barbie take charge in the first place. Barbie says that the collapse wasn't an accident and figures that Pete staged it to prove that he was right. Christine tells Barbie to take care of him, just as Joe runs in and says that Hunter fell off a roof. Junior watches as Barbie goes with Joe.

Sam returns to Abby's place, drunk, and discovers that she's killed herself in the tub. Crying, Sam cradles her body.

Christine offers Pete some food and says that she underestimated him. She tells him that Barbie knows that he cuts the beam, and Pete insists that he had nothing to do with it. Christine continues, saying that Barbie is going to kill Pete despite her pleading with him not to do it. She says that Barbie is the real threat and if he was gone then Pete would have everything he wants. Pete wonders what he should do, and Christine tells him to do what he thinks is right.

Back in her office, Christine finds Julia waiting for her with a gun. She threatens to expose Christine unless she comes with her, and the two women leave.

Barbie and the others bring Hunter back to town hall, and they tell him what happened. He says that he can't feel his legs, and Barbie goes to get Eva. Junior asks Hunter what happened, and he says that Norrie pushed him. Joe defends Norrie, but Junior says that there needs to be consequences. Norrie realizes that Junior and the others are under Christine's influence and Joe takes her hand. They try to run but the townspeople cut them off. Junior says that no one is going anywhere until they talk to Christine.

Julia drives Christine to the dock where the mercenaries are waiting. Christine tells Julia that she's already lost her war, and Julia says that the Aktaion team will remove what's in her. Chuckling, Christine says that it's too late as the mercenaries take her away.

That night, Eva is at the motel staring at the sky when Barbie finds her and says that he needs his help. As they head back, a garbage can explodes, knocking them down. Pete comes over with a bat and starts beating Pete, screaming that he's going to take his place and his girl. Barbie trips him and they fight, and Barbie finally gets the upper hand. Eva says that he'll never get her and Pete slaps her, and Barbie grabs the baseball bat and beats Pete to death. He then goes to Eva, who says that she'd do anything for him, and they kiss. After a moment, Barbie says that he would do anything for her.

Once he receives word that his men are bringing Christine in, Marston leads Big Jim into a room. A mercenary throws him in a cage and then brings Indy in. The doctor says that he knows the egg wasn't on Bird Island, and prepares to kill the dog. Big Jim claims that it's at Town Hall and Christine has it. Marston doesn't believe him and Big Jim admits that he smashed it.

They put Indy in the cage and Marston says that Christine is the experiment and Big Jim is the control.

Caged

Season 3
Episode Number: 31
Season Episode: 6

Originally aired: Thursday July 23, 2015
Writer: Andres Fischer-Centeno
Director: Sergio Mimica-Gezzan
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachele LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill)
Guest Stars: Frank Whaley (Dr. Marston), Tia Hendricks (Audrey Everett), Shane Callahan (Roger Lopez), Scott Parks (Guard 3)
Summary: While Marston forces Big Jim to try to find out what Christine has planned, Carolyn recruits Norrie to X-ray Hunter while Junior forces Joe to work for the Kinship.



Marston shows Big Jim satellite footage of Christine and Eva finding the egg, and Christine trigger it. The doctor explains that the egg rewrote Christine's DNA and created the dome. Christine and Eva were pulled into the earth, and a mini-dome came down over the egg. Marston informs Big Jim that they learned more about what Christine is, but not what her plans are, and threatens to inject him with some of Christine's cellular material if he doesn't cooperate.

As Barbie and Eva go to the town hall, Eva catches a glimpse of her now-alien form in a car window reflection. She tells Barbie that she and Christine were work-

ing for Aktaion and they found the egg. Eva didn't tell Barbie the truth because she was afraid that he'd reject her when he learned what had happened. She insists that she's still in love with him after a year in the alternate reality, and asks Barbie to give Christine one more chance for her sake. He agrees and as they go to find Christine, Barbie says that it's time that Christine and Eva tells the Millers the truth.

When Julia arrives at town hall, she finds everyone inside standing in the hallway. They turn as one to stare at her, and then turn back to wait for Christine. One woman, Audrey, tells Julia that the dorm beds are finished and they're waiting for Christine to come back and tell them what to do. Julia then goes upstairs and starts searching Christine's office.

The mercenaries put Christine in a cell next to Big Jim, and she says that she knows all about him from what Junior has said. She figures that her people will come for her, and that there is nothing left of the Junior that Big Jim knew. Big Jim warns her that Julia is telling Barbie everything, but Christine ignores him and lies down.

Junior and his men lock up Norrie and Joe, and Carolyn comes in to see them. She says that she wants just Norrie to help her bring an x-ray machine from the clinic. When Carolyn says that Hunter's accident features the entire Kinship, Norrie realizes that her mother is part of the group as well, but have no choice except to go with her.

Julia finds a design sketch of seven crystals in a symmetric pattern, and Christine's voice recorder hidden on a shelf. Junior, Barbie, and Eva come in and Julia quickly hides in the next room. When Barbie finds the sketch, Junior tells him that it's project that Christine wants him to walk on. Barbie goes to find Christine while Eva stays with Junior helping him set up the solar panels.

Once Barbie leaves, Junior listens as Eva explains that Barbie killed Peter and is closer to the Kinship, but still doesn't trust Christine. Junior says that he's working on Joe and Norrie, and Eva says that if Hunter is no longer of use to them then they'll kill him for the sake of the Kinship.

Downstairs, Barbie approaches Roger, who says that he last Christine when two men put her in a boat and took her across to Bird Island.

Christine tells Big Jim that he's lonely and insists that her people mean him and the Millers no harm. Big Jim doesn't believe it, pointing out that she's stripped the Millers of their humanity, but Christine insists that she stopped the townspeople from destroying themselves out of petty self-interest. When Big Jim says that creativity is what makes humans great, someone tosses in a gas grenade.

Sam checks out Abby's house and finds a bottle of oxycodone. It has a Miler's name on it, and Abby apologizes to Abby's body before leaving.

Outside of town hall, the townspeople look on as Joe sets up the solar panels. When he complains that they're not helping him, Junior explains that Joe forfeited the Kinship's help by rejecting them. As Joe refuses to do any more work and knocks over the panels, Julia arrives as Junior grabs Joe. She tries to take Joe away, but the Millers grab them both and Junior knocks Julia unconscious.

Barbie uses a pair of binoculars to spot the mercenaries on Bird Island.

Big Jim wakes up in the lab and Marston tells him that they have given up on Big Jim getting anything out of Christine. As the doctor prepares to inject Christine's cell material, Big Jim says that he needs some leverage. He picks up a discarded metal can and peels off the lid, and tells Marston that he can use it as a lock pick and fake an escape. Marston agrees and then punches Big Jim to remind him that they don't trust him.

Junior wakes Julia up in Christine's office and insists that he was teaching Joe a lesson. She insists that Junior isn't acting like who he really is, and Junior says that person is gone. Julia tries to run only to find a guard at the door. Junior leads her back and says that they'll wait until Christine returns to deal with Julia.

Sam arrives at the dorm and he pockets the bottle of oxycodone as Eva comes over. He says that he's feeling better now and Eva asks him for his help.

Norrie and Carolyn take the x-ray machine to Hunter's room, and he accuses Norrie of deliberately crippling him. Joe and Junior arrive and Joe hooks up the x-ray machine to the solar panels. Eva brings Sam in and Carolyn sends Joe and Norrie out. As he goes, Joe plays along, saying that he wants to help the Kinship. Once Joe and Norrie are alone outside, he explains that he was playing along and tells Norrie what happened to Julia. He figures that they should rescue her.

In the room, Sam x-rays hunter and notices a bottle on the nightstand with Jessie's name on it. When he asks about it, Eva says that Christine collect all of the Millers' medications to start a dispensary. Checking the x-ray, Sam tells Hunter that he'll never walk again, and Eva asks Sam to leave. Once he's gone, Eva tells Hunter that they can't endanger their supply of painkillers by continuing to treat him. Hunter agrees to die rather than risk the Kinship's resources.

As they leave, Junior tells Eva that he locked Julia up somewhere safe because she was causing problems. Barbie come and says that he needs someone to back him up because he's going to rescue Christine. Up in Christine's office, Julia tries to get Barbie's attention but the ropes and gags make it impossible. She can only watch as Barbie kisses Eva and then leaves with Junior. Eva goes up to the office and tells Julia that Julia soon has to choose: either join the Kinship or die like Hunter.

When Christine wakes up, she finds cuts in her side and realizes that they've taken cell samples from her. She notices Big Jim's bruises and he starts picking the lot. Christine asks him to take her with him, and in return she'll get him out of the dome.

Norrie and Joe pretend that Norrie was shocked and get close enough o Julia's guard to knock him unconscious. Once they hide him, they free Julia and she tells the teenagers about

the Kinship's plans for Hunter. She wants Joe and Norrie to get Hunter somewhere safe while she tries to stop Barbie. When Joe wonders why they're not affected by the group mind, Julia explains that she wasn't in the cocoon with the others, and figures that Joe and Norrie are more resistant to the life forces growing inside of them. She tells them to keep doing what they're doing and then leaves.

Barbie and Junior take a boat to Bird Island and take out one of the Aktaion mercenaries.

Christine tells Big Jim that they need to work together to get out. Marston and a mercenary come in and open Big Jim's cell door, and Indy runs out. The mercenary goes after him and Big Jim cuts Marston's throat with the sharp can lid. As Marston falls back, bleeding to death, Big Jim tells Christine that he figures that she'll just tell him whatever he wants to hear, and leaves. The mercenary comes back and moves in on Christine, but Barbie and Junior arrive and shoot him.

Eva gives Hunter an injection to put him to sleep so that she can give him the second injection to painlessly kill him. Joe stops her and Norrie drags her away and then slams Eva's head into the wall, knocking her out. They then get the unconscious Hunter into a wheelchair and take him out.

As Junior goes to get the boat, Barbie demands to know who Christine really is. She blames herself for creating the dome, faking tears, and Barbie tries to reassure her. Julia arrives and holds them at gunpoint, and tries to explain that Christine has been taken over by the aliens. Christine points out that Julia handed her over to Aktaion, and Barbie sends Christine away. He then hugs Julia and lowers the gun, and says that he already knows that Christine and Eva worked for Aktaion. He figures that Julia is jealous of Eva because of their relationship in the alternate reality, and reminds Julia that she handed Christine over to Aktaion. Barbie tells Julia that if she can't accept that Christine is helping the town then she should stay on Bird Island... permanently. He then joins Christine and they go to the boat.

That night, Eva tells Christine that Norrie and Joe got Hunter out. Christine says that she needs Joe for an important project, and orders Eva to focus on Barbie because his trauma in the military makes him more resistant to the Kinship. She tells Eva to sleep with Barbie, further cementing his ties to the Kinship. Christine then goes to her office and Sam comes to see her. He knows that she gave Abby the oxycodone from the town's medical supplies and thanks her for helping bring him to his senses. However, it's just a ruse to get close enough to stab Christine. Sam says that he'll never be who she wants him to be and leaves.

After congratulating the townspeople on completing the dorm, Junior goes to find Christine. She's in her office chair, dying, and tells Junior to get her to the cave.

Joe and Norrie hide Hunter in a storage room and lie low.

Eva approaches Barbie and suggests that they make love in one of the empty tents. He gently refuses, explaining that he's taking in what happened between him and Julia. Eva warns him that Julia isn't the person that he thought she was, and Barbie says that he's going to go for a walk to clear his head.

Junior takes Christine to the caverns and sets her next to an amethyst crystal. It exudes a liquid which covers her, forming a cocoon, and Christine tells Junior to bring Sam to her. As he leaves, another of the crystals flickers out.

On Bird Island, Julia finds Big Jim looking for the missing Indy. She admits that she failed to convince Barbie, just like Big Jim predicted. Big Jim warns her that with Marston and his mercenaries dead, they have no way to stop the infection or escape the dome.

He invites Julia to help him find Indy and goes after the dog. After a moment, Julia goes with him.

Ejecta

Season 3
Episode Number: 32
Season Episode: 7

Originally aired: Thursday July 30, 2015
Writer: Peter Calloway
Director: David M. Barrett
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Max Ehrich (Hunter May)
Guest Stars: Gina Mantegna (Lily Walters), Tia Hendricks (Audrey Everett)
Summary: As meteors rain down outside of the dome, Eva attempts to convince Barbie to join the Kinship. Meanwhile, Julia and Big Jim share a drink, and Norrie and Joe discover a way to break the townspeople free of Christine's control.



In the cave, Christine heals from her wound inside the cocoon while Junior looks on.

As Eva walks through the dorm, the new residents get up and go to the second-story window. Outside, Barbie sees the first of them leap out the window to his death. He runs upstairs and tries to stop them, grabbing Audrey. She says that there's no one to guide them as pink stars start falling from the sky.

In the cave, another amethyst crystal flickers out.

Barbie and Eva go outside and stare at the falling stars.

On Bird Island, Big Jim and Julia are

looking for Indy when they see the meteors start to slam down outside of the dome.

1:13 a.m.

Barbie and Eva hear the dome start to crack from the meteor impacts, and Barbie goes to the fire tower to survey the damage. Once they go up, they see flames consuming the landscape outside of the dome. The dome is still intact, but Eva warns that more debris will hit the dome when the fragments kicked up by the impact come down. Then a firestorm will sweep across the world.

3:57 a.m.

As the debris starts to fall, Barbie suggests that they go to Bird Island and turn to Aktaion for help getting outside survivors through the red door into the dome. However, he discovers that the hatch leading down is locked behind them and that the key they used is missing.

7:15 a.m.

Barbie tries to get the hatch open without success, and Eva points out that if they got a message to the outside world then thousands of people would struggle to get through the red door. Only the people interested in themselves would get through. Eva tells Barbie that he's a good man, but they have to focus on the survival of the town rather than saving outsiders. As he considers that, Eva says that he can be free like her and evolve by joining something greater

than themselves. She takes off her shirt and tells Barbie that he'd still be himself as part of the Kinship. As they start to kiss, Barbie sees the key on the floor next to Eva's shirt and realizes that she hid it. He unlocks the hatch and climbs down, telling Eva that he's going to Bird Island.

1:13 a.m.

At the Sweetbriar Diner, Joe and Norrie watch the meteors come down. Hunter is furious that they saved his life and insists that he wanted to die so that the Kinship doesn't waste their resources on him. He tries to leave and the teenagers stop him, and he starts yelling for help. Norrie gags him and Joe wheels Hunter into the freezer and locks the door.

3:57 a.m.

After Hunter is securely locked up, the debris starts raining down and Joe explains that it's ejecta from the first meteor impacts.

Norrie wonders if they should join the Kinship because they have no future now that the outside world has been destroyed. Sam comes in and Joe draws a knife on him until Sam explains that he's rejected the Kinship after Christine killed Abby. He tells them that he killed Christine and wonders what they're talking about, and they explain that the egg has infected the townspeople with its life force.

The teenagers bring Hunter out and un gag him, and are surprised when he thanks them for saving his life. Sam confirms that Hunter has several broken ribs and gives him some of the pain medication that he found. Hunter explains how Eva told him that he should let her kill him for the sake of the Kinship, and he is unaware of why he changed his mind.

Someone pulls up to the diner and Sam tells the others to go into the freezer and hide. When Joe hesitates, Sam tells him that he can't make up for killing Angie, but he wants to give them a chance to stay free.

Later, Joe and Norrie take Hunter out and discover that Sam is gone. They get Hunter a glass of water, but he breaks it on the arm of his wheelchair and demands that they take him to the Kinship. When they refuse, he tries to cut his wrist with the broken glass, and slashes at them when they try to stop him. Norrie finally punches Hunter unconscious.

7:15 a.m.

The townspeople walk past the diner in lockstep. As Joe and Norrie watch, Norrie realizes that Hunter was normal when he was in pain, and only reverted to the Kinship when Sam gave him the painkillers. Hunter goes back to his normal self and figures that it's his fear of dying young that broke the Kinship's spell on him. Norrie realizes that it's emotion, not pain, that breaks the Kinship's control. She broke free when she got angry, Hunter when he felt fear, and Joe when he felt grief for Angie's death.

Christine has been trying to get everyone to set their emotions aside. Norrie says that they're next step is to find Julia.

3:57 a.m.

Julia and Big Jim go to the house where Aktaion set up their lab, and Julia sets up a laptop to receive any signals from outside the dome. As the ejecta comes down, Big Jim starts drinking and tells Julia that there's nothing left outside of the dome. Julia joins him and Big Jim remembers how Lyle claimed that he saw a wall of fire sweeping over the planet. Julia figures that it's the sixth extinction—the death of mankind—and Big Jim finds the owner's weapon cache. He wants to attack the Kinship, but Julia says that there's no point if they can't cure their friend. Big Jim figures that they were doomed ever since the dome came down and have been living on borrowed time ever since, so they have nothing to lose. Julia concedes the point and figures that the dome is there to protect someone: it just isn't them.

7:15 a.m.

Big Jim and Julia continue drinking, and she talks about how she was looking for security and came to Chester's Mill with Pete.

However, she never knew what it felt like to fall in love until she met Barbie. Big Jim admits that he regrets pushing Junior too hard, but Julia doesn't believe him and Big Jim tells her that the one thing he regrets is letting someone take everything from him.

Now he plans to make sure it never happens again.

8:22 a.m.

Indy arrives at the door and starts barking, waking up Julia and Big Jim. As Big Jim goes out to get his dog, he and Julia watch as a wall of flame sweeps toward them.

1:13 a.m.

In the cave, Junior promises the unconscious Christine that he'll do what she asked and bring Sam there.

3:57 a.m.

As Sam finishes washing up, he and the townspeople stare at the meteor exploding overhead. He goes to the diner and Joe threatens to stab him until Sam makes it clear he's no longer with the Kinship.

Junior talks to Audrey, who tells him that Sam went to the diner. Junior goes there and finds Sam, who claims that he took cover there when the pink stars fell. Sam wonders why Junior has blood on his hands, and Junior explains that someone stabbed Christine.

He claims that he doesn't know who it was, and now Christine is at the cave. Junior asks Sam to come with him to tend to Christine, and the two of them leave.

7:15 a.m.

As Sam and Junior walk to the sinkhole, Sam sees townspeople walking through the forest. Junior says that the Great Destruction is happening just like it did on their home world, and says that the townspeople won't follow them to the cave because they're not leaders like he and Sam. Now they have to save Christine: the queen. Once Sam climbs down, Junior follows him and leads him along.

However, halfway Junior turns off his flashlight and then attacks Sam in the darkness. Sam defends himself and warns Sam that Christine put something in them, and Junior says that he knows.

8:22 a.m.

As he runs to Bird Island, Barbie arrives at the dome border and sees dozens of refugees pounding on the wall and silently begging for help. The firestorm sweeps toward the dome and Eva arrives. She tells Barbie that he can't save everyone, and that humanity is gone. If they want to survive then they have to let go of the past. Barbie says that he can't, and Eva asks when he's going to admit that he's one of the Kinship. He looks at his dog tags and talks about how Julia gave them back to him, and Eva tells him that he can only save the world inside the dome by joining the Kinship. Barbie, struck dumb, holds out his hand and Eva takes it. She then leads him away as the firestorm consumes the refugees outside of the dome, and Barbie throws away his dog tags.

Junior drags Sam into the cave and tells him that he's going to pay for what he did when Christine emerges.

As Big Jim and Julia go back inside and discuss what to do, Indy barks at the door. Big Jim grabs a rifle and they open the door, and find Joe, Norrie, and Hunter. The newcomers explain that Hunter is back to normal and that they can use emotion to break the townspeople free of the Kinship.

As Christine claws her way out of the cocoon, Junior asks Sam if he's ready to face his judgment.

The Bird Island group prepares to move out, and Big Jim starts handing out guns. In the next room, a woman tries to contact Julia via the laptop.

Breaking Point

Season 3

Episode Number: 33

Season Episode: 8

Originally aired: Thursday August 6, 2015
Writer: James C. Oliver, Sharla Oliver
Director: Sam Hill
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachele LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), Aisha Hinds (Carolyn Hill)
Guest Stars: Gina Mantegna (Lily Walters), William Frasca (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Lauren Henneberg (Chester's Mill Citizen), Amgad Mostafa (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Thomas Trammell Walker Jr. (Townsfolk)
Summary: Julia and Big Jim go to blow up the cave when they learn that the crystals are the key to Christine's plan. Meanwhile, Norrie and Joe try to free Carolyn from the Kinship's influence, and Barbie and Eva bond.



The five townspeople who have escaped the Kinship eat at the Bird Island house, and Big Jim insists that they need a plan. Julia says that they need to bring out the emotions in their fellow townspeople, but Big Jim prefers to go in shooting. Joe, Norrie, and Hunter point out that he'll be killing the Millers, and Julia says that she's going into town to see what they're up to. Joe and Norrie go with her, and Big Jim stays with Hunter in case he hasn't switched sides as he claims.

In Barbie's motel room, Barbie and Eva have sex.

Christine claws her way out of the cocoon and confirms that her stab wound is mostly killed. Junior offers to kill the captive Sam, but Christine says that she has other plans for him. She kisses Sam and Junior renders his prisoner unconscious, and offers the fallout shelter when Christine says that she needs a private space to work on Sam. The amethyst crystals flicker and Christine tells Junior that she had to use most of their energy supply just to start moving again. She wonders if it was worth the cost in energy, and Junior insists that the Kinship will fall apart without her.

After they're done, Eva looks at her increasingly alien reflection in the mirror. Barbie, unaware, kisses her and says that he feels like a weight has been lifted from him. A white light flares outside the window, and they go outside to discover that the view through the dome is flickering.

As Julia, Joe, and Norrie come ashore and drive into Chester's Mill, they see the view outside the dome flicker between the burning landscape and the normal world. The townspeople walk by into the forest, and Julia and the others follow them to the sinkhole.

Christine climbs up the ladder and watches with the Kinship as the world outside the dome reverts to normal. She tells the others that the destruction was an illusion that she projected onto the dome interior to bring them together. Julia, watching, warns Joe and Norrie that logic won't work. Meanwhile, Christine says that the crystals have to be dug up and brought to the

surface. As the Millers go into town to get the necessary equipment, Julia tells Joe and Norrie that Christine has a crystal schematic in her office at town hall. They go to get it and bring it to Bird Island, while Julia watches the mining operation.

Eva and Christine talk privately, and Christine tells her what happened. She wants Barbie to run the mining operation, and explains that the crystals lost much of their energy when the egg was destroyed. She hopes that bringing the crystals to the surface will recharge them. If they don't recharge then the dome will calcify, causing everyone inside to suffocate. Barbie comes over and tells Eva to get a gun in case any other threats surface. Once he goes back to the sinkhole, Christine confirms that Eva slept with Barbie. Eva warns that Barbie hasn't completed his transformation into the Kinship, and Christine assures her that it's only a matter of time.

Hunter checks the computer and finds a message from someone at Aktaion. He enters his access code and Lily Walters contacts him. She explains that she was promoted after Hunter disappeared, and says that she's Hunter's point of contact with Aktaion. She knows about Big Jim and figures that he did something to Dr. Marston. Big Jim gets on the line and tells Lily that Christine's people captured Marston, and says that he can get Marston back if Lily sends him some supplies. She agrees and Big Jim starts by saying that he needs some explosives.

Half of the townspeople begin mining the crystals and the others assemble a tripod to lift them out. He sees Julia running away and goes after her, and finds a radio on the ground. Julia has the other one and calls, telling him that the cocoon is manipulating him into the Kinship by making him fall in love with Eva. She reminds Barbie of what they had, but Barbie says that it's in the past and he has something much better with Eva. Eva catches up to Barbie and he quickly hides the radio, claiming that he saw a deer.

In the fallout shelter, Junior chains Sam to a bunk and wakes him up. Sam tries to get through to Junior, telling him to resist because they're family and that's what family does. Junior says that his family is the problem, just as Christine comes in. She sends Junior away and then inserts a transfusion tube into Sam's arm.

Big Jim finally accepts that Hunter is back to normal, just as Lily comes back. She says that her boss agreed to send in the supplies, and Big Jim radios Julia and says that he's heading into Chester's Mill. Julia tells him that Christine is mining the crystals, and Big Jim tells her to meet him at the high school. He grabs his gun, tells Hunter to take care of Indy, and goes to get the supplies from the lake.

Joe and Norrie sneak into Christine's office and find the schematic, and they head out while radioing Julia that they've succeeded.

Norrie sees her mother Carolyn in the dormitory and insists that they can show her the schematic and convince Carolyn that Christine is their enemy.

Julia and Big Jim meet at the high school and he explains that he plans to use the explosives to destroy the tunnels and eliminate both Christine and the crystals. He warns Julia that some people are going to die, and Julia agrees because it's war.

Barbie and Junior set up the winch, and Junior tells Barbie that he and Eva are meant for each other.

Norrie approaches Carolyn and tries to awaken her mother instinct, reminding her of how she and Alice let Norrie pretend to have chicken pox because she was afraid to go to school. When Carolyn doesn't respond, Norrie accuses Carolyn of getting Alice killed, and says that she and Alice both considered Alice her real mother. Carolyn whistles as Norrie continues trying to get her mad. More Millers arrive and Carolyn tells them to put Joe and Norrie to work in the tunnels.

Christine transfuses a pint of blood into Sam, explaining that her blood will boost the alien life force inside of him so that he will return to the Kinship.

Joe and Norrie are forced to mine the crystals, even when the others go out to the food station that Eva has set up. Outside, Julia and Big Jim watch as the townspeople leave three guards behind as they go to get food. Big Jim warns Julia that the Kinship will come after them, and she may have to shoot Barbie if he's leading them. She says that she'll do it if necessary, and he tells her to meet back at the dock after she creates a diversion and he plants the explosives.

Sam insists that he's helped people, but Christine points out that he failed to save Pauline, Angie, and Abbie. She tells him to stop struggling and then he'll finally have value as part of the Kinship. She unchains Sam and says that she hopes that he'll make the right choice, and then leaves.

Julia sets off a smoke grenade and two of the guards go to investigate. Big Jim stabs the third one in the back and goes into the tunnels, and plants the explosive charges on a 15-minute timer. He puts some of them along the tunnels and then puts the rest in the central cave.

Barbie and Junior are at the food station and see the smoke. They go back to the sinkhole and find the dead guard, and realize that Julia and Big Jim are up to something. Barbie tells Junior to stand guard while he goes down into the tunnels. Big Jim sees him coming and hides in the shadows until Barbie goes by, and then climbs out. Junior is waiting and Big Jim draws his gun, saying that they have to get clear before the bombs go off. When it's clear Junior isn't going, Big Jim apologizes, saying that he never let his son be his own man. Junior says that he is now his own man since he burned down Big Jim's house. When he orders his father to take him to the bombs, Big Jim punches him unconscious.

Julia calls Hunter, who tells her that Joe and Norrie haven't returned. She goes to look for them, but Eva is waiting for her with a gun. She says that she and Barbie are bonded now, and warns that if Julia kills her then Barbie will never forgive her. Julia wonders if Eva can feel love for Barbie or anyone else, and Eva tells her that love is a human emotion that has no value to the Kinship.

Big Jim drags Junior outside of the blast radius and apologizes to his unconscious son.

Eva tells Julia that she and Barbie have a future together, but Julia says that it's all built on a lie.

Barbie finds one of the charges and disarms it. However, he sees dozens of others and realizes that he can't stop them all in time.

Julia tells Eva that she doesn't need to kill her.

Barbie shouts a warning and runs for the sinkhole, and Joe and Norrie hear him. Carolyn realizes that they're all in danger and leads them out.

Julia tells Eva that Barbie will choose her when he breaks free of the Kinship's influence. Eva starts to shoot her, just as the bombs go off, throwing off her aim.

At the sinkhole, the blast throws Barbie clear of the sinkhole as he reaches the top.

Julia runs off into the forest as Eva tries and fails to shoot her.

Carolyn shoves Joe and Norrie into a side tunnel just as the blast wave sweeps down the tunnel, bringing down the roof. Norrie goes to her mother and realizes that Carolyn is free of the Kinship. Joe is unable to free her from the debris, and Carolyn tells him to keep Norrie safe and get her out. As he pulls Norrie away, the roof completely collapses on Carolyn.

Big Jim goes to the docks and finds Julia there, and she tells him that Joe and Norrie are missing.

Junior wakes up and goes to the sinkhole entrance. Barbie is there, and they realize that Big Jim planted the charges. Norrie and Joe climb out as the Millers arrive, and the teenagers run off.

Hunter asks Lily to send him his password-cracking algorithm. As Lily does so, an alarm goes off in her office. She says that they are there, and asks Hunter to hold onto some files for safekeeping. Once Lily sends them, she takes out a gun and wishes Hunter luck as she steps away from the webcam.

Joe and Norrie get to the road, and Norrie collapses, crying. More townspeople move in, and Big Jim and Julia pull up in their car, get the teenagers in, and drive off.

Sam gets up and looks at himself in the mirror. Apparently satisfied with what he sees, he walks out of the shelter.

When Julia and the others reach the dock, Julia wants to go back for Sam and Barbie. Big Jim tells her that emotions didn't work on Junior, but Norrie says that she got through to Carolyn. Joe realizes that Big Jim set off the bombs, endangering their lives and killing Carolyn, and Big Jim tells Julia that there can't be any regrets in war. Angry, Joe tosses Julia the schematic and get in the boat, and Big Jim rows back to Bird Island.

The dome begins to calcify.

Christine tells Junior that they need the crystals, just as Barbie and Eva come over. Eva tells Barbie that Julia was the one who shot her, and she barely escaped. She warns Barbie that Julia isn't going to stop, and Barbie admits that he saw Julia earlier but didn't see anything. Christine then addresses the Kinship, telling them that it is time to wipe out the resistance once and for all.

Plan B

Season 3

Episode Number: 34

Season Episode: 9

Originally aired: Thursday August 13, 2015
Writer: Tim Schlattmann, Mark Linehan Bruner
Director: Eriq La Salle
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price), Max Ehrich (Hunter May)
Guest Stars: Megan Ketch (Harriet Arnold), Vince Foster (Kyle Lee), Hannah Jelenovic (Charlotte Chastain), Scott Christopher Kelly (Flashback Scientist), Stephanie McIntyre (Young Miller), Gisette Valentin (Chester's Mill Townsfolk), Thomas Trammell Walker Jr. (Townsfolk), Michael Zovistoski (Eva's Guard)
Summary: Big Jim and Julia target Barbie and Eva to break Christine's grip on the Kinship. Meanwhile, Hunter finds information on Hektor Martin, the head of Aktaion.



Barbie and Junior take a group of townspeople to Bird Island and move in on the house.

Inside the house, Julia and the others examine the sketch that they took from Christine's office. Junior suggests that it might indicate the amethysts from the tunnels, and Julia warns that the Kinship will come after them with everything that they've got when they hit them.

Barbie and his men surround the house.

Joe figures that the crystals are important to the Kinship's survival. Norrie says that she isn't feeling well and steps outside for some air.

Barbie and the others break into the

house and discover that it's empty.

At the funeral home, Julia figures that the only one who can tell them what the design is, is Christine.

Barbie tells the others to torch the house.

As Hunter goes to crack the password on Christine's recorder, Big Jim calls on the radio to say that Barbie torched the Bird Island house.

Barbie calls Christine and tells her that the resistance is no longer on the island. He assures her that Julia and Big Jim will pay for what they did. In her office, Christine clutches at her stomach in pain. Eva comes in and examines Christine, and discovers that the wound is getting large. A crystal that Christine is holding glows, and she tells Eva that she's pregnant.

At the funeral home, Julia checks on Norrie. Norrie insists that Christine is to blame for everything that has happened, and Julia promises that Carolyn's death won't be in vain. She says that she's there for Norrie if she needs anything, and Norrie tells her that if there's any chance to get Barbie back, Julia has to take it.

Christine is telling Eva that she's carrying the new queen, and Barbie comes in past the guards. Once Christine leaves, Eva tells Barbie that she's pregnant with a girl. Happy, Barbie kisses her and says that he'll deal with Julia.

Big Jim returns and warns Julia and Joe that they'll have to move again. Hunter comes in and plays Christine's recorders, which she made for the new queen, Barbie and Eva's child.

Junior and Christine watch as the townspeople bring in the surviving crystal. Christine says that they can't let anything happen to him, and Junior promises to find and kill the resistance. She tells him that they need Joe, and that she gave Sam a choice: live with them or die with the resistance. Christine moans in pain and tells Junior that she needs to see the dome wall.

Joe and Norrie go over the schematic, and Joe suggests that it shows sound waves. Big Jim suggests that they go to the library and research a way to bring down the dome, and tells them that the Kinship can't learn where they are. Hunter transcribes the recorder, and complains to Big Jim that he's not pulling his weight. Big Jim assures him that he's the only one who could hack the recorder, and then checks on Julia. He suggests that they kill Eva and Barbie to stop the queen from being born, and Julia objects to killing Barbie. Big Jim doesn't believe that they can be brought back, reminding her that using emotion didn't work on Junior. Julia suggests that pain represses the alien life force, letting emotion bring the original personality back. If it doesn't work, she agrees to try it Big Jim's way.

Barbie calls Julia on the radio and she reluctantly answers it. He says that he just wants to see her, claiming that she's been right about him. Eva is with him, smiling and holding him, and Julia finally tells Barbie to meet her at a farm.

An hour later at the farm, Julia approaches Barbie with her gun out. She has him toss his gun into the woods, and Barbie says that when she asked him if he loved Eva, he realized that Eva and Christine were using him. Julia figures that he's back and hugs him... and then injects him with a tranquilizer as Big Jim steps out of the woods to help her carry Barbie to the cabin.

Christine and Junior go to the dome wall and discover that the surface is calcifying. She says that she needs Joe's help to bring it down, and she's weakening because she's connected to it.

Barbie wakes up in the cabin and discovers that he's tied to a chair. She reminds him that it's the cabin where Barbie killed her husband Peter, and points out that Barbie had a knife hidden in his boot. Big Jim takes out a car battery and jumper cables, and uses them on Barbie.

Junior carries Christine back to her office and discovers that her wound is growing. When he wonders what he can do, Christine kisses him.

Julia tells Barbie to focus on her voice and fight. He laughs at the idea of Julia and Big Jim working together, and tells them that they've lost now that he's part of the Kinship with Eva. He tells them that Eva is having his baby, and says that torturing him just reminds him of how he doesn't want Julia in his life. Big Jim prepares to shoot Barbie, and Julia says that there's still time. Barbie taunts Big Jim, saying that Junior saw his father as a sad pathetic cold-blooded killer. Big Jim beats him until Julia stops him, and the two of them walk out. Julia warns that Barbie is trying to pit them against each other, and says that she needs to deal with Barbie alone. Big Jim gives her Indy as backup, figuring the dog will know if Barbie is still under the Kinship's influence. Meanwhile, he's going to implement Plan B.

At the library, Joe and Norrie look through books on sound. Kinship Millers try to grab them through the shelves, and Joe and Norrie run out and bar the door. As they try to run, Sam cuts them off.

Once they've had sex, Christine recovers and tells Junior that the oxytocin they generated helped her heal. She warns that her cycle is coming to an end, and she's seen Junior with many mates.

Sam insists that he's on their side, and warns that there are three Millers outside. Joe confirms that he's telling the truth, and Sam says that the back stairs are their only chance. The teenagers go with him and run to their car, and they drive off as the Kinship Millers break through the library doors.

Julia goes back inside the cabin and unties Barbie. She suggests that Big Jim may have gone to kill Eva, and Barbie says that she'd better stop him. Julia says that Barbie is a killer just like Big Jim, and wonders if it was friendly fire that killed Barbie's fellow soldiers. When Barbie says that it's a low blow, Julia electrifies him and then says that he became a debt collector who killed those who didn't pay up. She wonders if the Kinship wants him to be a killer, and asks if Peter begged for his life. Barbie says that Peter wanted him to kill him, but Julia says that it was all

Barbie's plan to get her and the insurance money. She electrifies him again and says that the Kinship wants him to be the man he was rather than the man who owned up to his mistakes and moved on. Julia tells him that Eva is his past and she's his future, and tells Barbie to fight for his future. Barbie asks for some water.

At town hall, Eva tells the guards to send Barbie to her room when he returns. Meanwhile, Big Jim crawls into the building via the air shaft.

Julia gets Barbie the water, and he says that the fact she wants to see the best in people is annoying. He wonders who hooks up with a guy that killed her husband, and says that Julia was easy pickings because she was desperate for a man. Barbie says that they were never going to live happily ever after if they got out of the dome, and Julia reminds him that he mourned her in the matrix. He tells her to do her worse because none of it matters, and anything that was between them is over. Barbie says that he doesn't love her, and Julia walks out.

Junior and Christine go downstairs to pick mates for Junior. He points out a girl, Charlotte Chastain, and insists that he needs her. Christine says that she needs the younger ones and tells him to find a suitable replacement if he chooses Charlotte. She then goes to check on Harriet, who is with her baby.

Joe and Norrie take Sam to the funeral home, and Hunter explains that that he's been reviewing the Aktaion files that Lily sent him. Hektor is the real head of Aktaion, Joe takes Sam to show him something.

On the porch, Julia tries to hold back tears. Indy barks from inside and Julia goes back inside to discover that Barbie has broken loose. He attacks her and she drops the gun, and Indy breaks free and bites Barbie's leg. Julia runs out while Barbie kicks the dog away and goes after her.

Christine brings Harriet to Eva and explains that she'll serve as the midwife. Eva wonders why she needs a midwife, and Christine says that she'll give birth soon. She tells Eva that they're going somewhere to give the baby the special care it deserves. Eva wants to wait for Barbie, and Christine assures her that it will only be for a short time and then Eva can be with Barbie for as long as she wishes.

Sam looks at the schematic but has no idea what it is. Joe figures that the only way to destroy the dome is from the inside with the proper frequency. Sam looks at himself in the mirror, and sees his alien reflection. He then grabs a kitchen tool and advances on Joe from behind.

Barbie chases Julia through the forest. She finally ducks behind a tree and Barbie goes past her.

Hunter finds Norrie in the chapel, and tells her to allow herself to feel something. She apologizes for being responsible for his fall off the roof, and Hunter assures her that he's getting out and plans to dance. They go back to check on Joe and Sam, and find blood.

At town hall, Big Jim kills Eva's guards and looks for her. She easily throws him to the floor and says that she could smell him, and grabs a knife and slashes at him. He slams her down and grabs the knife, but Eva screams and Big Jim is forced to run. Christine and more guards arrive, and Christine says that Eva is stronger and faster because of the baby. She then leads Eva out to safety.

As night falls, Barbie finds Julia and she aims her gun at him and prepares to shoot. He draws a knife and walks toward her.

Christine takes Eva to a barn and says that "they" will take care of her. Harriet is there with 12 young women. When Eva wonders why they're there, Christine says that they're there for their future queen. Charlotte is among them, and when Junior objects, Christine promises that she won't feel a thing and closes the door in Junior's face.

Big Jim returns to the cabin and discovers that Julia, Barbie, and Indy are gone. He goes back to the funeral home, where Hunter and Norrie have confirmed that the schematic and the recorder are missing. Big Jim arrives and they tell him what happened, and he tells them that they have to move out.

Sam takes Joe to town hall and tells the others to go to the funeral home while he takes Joe to Christine.

As Big Jim, Norrie, and Hunter pack, the townspeople surround the building. The trio grab their guns and prepare to make their stand.

Barbie asks Julia if she's going to shoot him. She says that she will, and Barbie tells her to do it as he walks forward. He puts his head to the barrel and then grabs the gun and prepares to shoot her. Julia says that she loves him, and always has since they met. She looks into his eyes

and says that if there's anything left of the real Barbie, she's taking him with her to the grave. Julia then grabs Barbie and kisses him. He pushes her back, gasping, and then kisses her.

Legacy

Season 3

Episode Number: 35

Season Episode: 10

Originally aired: Thursday August 20, 2015
Writer: Alexandra McNally, Andres Fischer-Centeno
Director: Dennie Gordon
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Guest Stars: Dean Norris (James 'Big Jim' Rennie), Eriq La Salle (Hektor Martin), Max Ehrich (Hunter May), Gia Mantegna (Lily Walters), Megan Ketch (Harriet Arnold), Paul McCrane (Patrick Walters), Allie McCulloch (Dava Bloom), Vince Foster (Kyle Lee), Roger Floyd (Beau Griffith), Shane Callahan (Roger Lopez), Hannah Jelinovic (Charlotte), Brad Billups (Junior's Digger), Cato (Indy), Scott Christopher Kelly (Flashback Scientist), Lonnie Knight (Aktaion Guard), Danielle Marie McAndrew (Gorgeous Sacrificed Girl)
Summary: An unlikely alliance is formed; Hunter receives files that reveal disturbing details about the infected townspeople.



After Julia and Barbie kiss, Barbie makes sure that he didn't hurt Julia. She apologizes for shocking him earlier, and they assure each other that they didn't mean all of the unpleasant things that they said about the other. Julia tells Barbie that the others are hiding in the funeral home and will need help.

At the funeral home, Big Jim fires at the Kinship Millers shooting at them. The townspeople keep coming and one of them tries to set the building on fire. Somebody opens fire on them, and armed men burst into the funeral home from the rear. Their leader, Hektor Martin, says

that he's there to take them to safety. A Miller throws a torch in through the window and Big Jim realizes that they have no choice but to go with the Aktaion team.

The next day, Barbie and Julia walk back into town. Barbie wants to talk about what happened and says that Eva is pregnant with his child. He refuses to bail on being a father, and Julia explains that Barbie's daughter will be the new queen, Christine's successor. She says that they have nine months to figure it out, just as they get to the funeral home and see the damage. They go in to investigate.

At town hall, Sam tells Junior that Joe thought the schematic showed a way to bring down the dome. Junior says that they'll force Joe to help them, and they have to keep Norrie alive to use as possible leverage. The men visit Joe and explain that they need the teenager to help them destroy the dome before it calcifies and kills them. When Joe refuses, Junior starts beating him.

Barbie and Julia confirm that the resistance bodies aren't there, and Barbie suggests that he go to town hall and pretend to be with the Kinship so he can find out what's going on. Julia asks what will happen if Barbie meets Eva, and he says that all he feels is anger. He promises

to come back to Julia and they kiss, and he warns that the Kinship can't see her or they'll know he's lying. They agree to meet in two hours, and Julia notices a drawing of a baby bottle on the porch. Indy runs up and Julia goes with him to find Big Jim.

Big Jim and the others go to a nursery Big Jim has prepared as a safehouse, and the Aktaion team confirms that it's secure. Norrie wants to go after Joe, but Big Jim reminds her that they're being hunted. When he objects to Hektor taking over, Hektor says that he sent supplies there for Marston's rescue. He asks where the doctor is, and Big Jim offers to take him to the safe place where he has him hidden. Hektor has his men disarm Big Jim and then Big Jim leads him off.

Barbie enters town hall and tells the Millers to take care of the injured from the funeral home raid. He goes to Christine's office, and Junior says that Christine is at the Jacobsen barn taking care of Eva and the baby. He tells Barbie that he knows about the baby and that Christine has ordered that they not be disturbed. Barbie says that Julia is buried at the Shumway cabin, and Junior tells him that they have Joe. They need Joe to build the device to bring down the dome, and Barbie notices the cuts on Junior's hands. He tells Junior to take him to Joe.

Norrie talks to one of the Aktaion men, Beau Griffith, who offers to show her how to shoot. However, he takes it away before she shoots, so that the noise doesn't draw the Kinship. Inside, Hunter talks to Lily, who came with Hektor. She says that she saw him fall on satellite surveillance, and Hunter wonders why she dumped the information on Aktaion. When he says that there was an unnamed and encrypted file in the information, Lily has no idea what he's talking about. Hunter asks who was chasing her, and Lily says that she has to get permission from Hektor before telling Hunter what's going on.

Big Jim takes Hektor and a mercenary to a cabin and finds it empty, and Big Jim suggests that the Millers raided the place and took Marston. Hektor refuses to explain why he came there, but says that it's about all of the Kinship and tells Big Jim that Junior was one of the first infected.

Hektor watches as his scientist and partner, Patrick Walters, working with the egg fragment in a quarantine lab. He manages to activate it but then removes his protective suit and says that the egg wants him to touch it. He does and an energy blast knocks him to the floor.

Big Jim wonders what the story has to do with Junior, and Hektor says that he hired an epidemiologist—Marston—to come to Chester's Mill and research the infection. He explains that they were on the move when the raid happened, and figures that Big Jim killed him. Hektor draws his gun and prepares to shoot Big Jim, who warns that if he's dead then Hektor won't get what he wants. He offers to provide him with local intel as well as Christine's DNA, and Hektor warns him that he's better deliver.

Junior takes Barbie to Joe and says that Barbie killed Julia. Barbie agrees and says that it's time for him to work with them. Joe refuses and Junior slams him onto the table, and Barbie pulls him back and whispers that they're going to play good cop/bad cop. Once they're alone, Barbie says that he's back to normal. He doesn't know about the others, and Barbie reminds him of how he helped him after he lost Angie. Joe finally accepts his claim and says that he has to stay and build the device. Barbie warns that the Kinship will kill Joe once they don't need him, but Joe points out that they're all dead if he doesn't.

Barbie finds Junior and tells him that Joe will work with them. When Junior balks, Barbie tells him to remember that the Kinship has a hierarchy. He insists on going to check on Eva, and Junior asks what it felt like when Barbie killed Julia. As the Millers stare, Barbie says that it felt like he gave a great gift to their cause.

Back at the nursery, Hektor's researcher Dava Bloom says that once they have Christine's DNA, which has a pure form of the infection, they can create a cure. They need Big Jim to get the DNA. Big Jim warns that he tried to kill Eva and the Kinship won't let him get close to them. Big Jim doesn't think the risk is worth the possibility of a cure, but Hektor points out that he doesn't have a choice.

Hektor watches as a restrained Patrick transforms and talks about pink stars falling. He shouts about how the war will begin once the queen is born, and how the eggs are important. Lily comes in and tries to get through to Patrick: her father. He calms down momentarily but then goes berserk and shouts that they will live on.

Big Jim doesn't believe their story, and figures they're trying to make an emotional appeal. Hektor insists that they're just there to save Chester's Mill, and Junior will get worse the longer that he's infected. Julia and Indy arrive and Big Jim tells the mercenaries to let her through. She

tells them that she got through to Barbie, and Big Jim explains about the cure. Hektor warns that Barbie is in a dormant phase but he isn't cured, and it could recur anytime. Julia doesn't believe it and asks to talk to Big Jim privately. Norrie talks to her first and warns that Hektor could be right, but Julia says that they can trust Barbie. She thanks Norrie for leaving the baby bottle symbol as a clue, and then talks to Big Jim and wonders why he's working with Aktaion. Big Jim admits that he doesn't trust them, but figures that they can use the cure on Junior first. He figures that Barbie is making more babies with Eva, and she goes to talk to Barbie.

Later, Julia meets Barbie at the dock and he explains about how Joe has to bring down the dome to save them. She offers to take Barbie to Hektor, but he plans on going to the farm and check on Eva. Julia wonders if he felt a pull to the Kinship, but Barbie assures her that he didn't. As he goes, Julia admits that she wanted the baby to be theirs, and Barbie agrees. He assures Julia that he's with her and asks her to trust him, and Julia says that she does.

At the barn, Harriet tries to get Eva to relax. She worries that Barbie couldn't kill Julia and the two of them are together, and Harriet assures her that Barbie will never leave her once she sees Eva again. The twelve girls line up outside and the first one, Charlotte, comes in. Eva has her put her hand on Eva's stomach, and purple energy flares out.

At town hall, Sam gives Joe a piece of one amethyst and says that it's all he has. Joe taunts him, saying that he's just a flunky assigned to guard him. As they talk, Norrie comes to the window and Joe sees her. Sam insists that he gave up his guilt and shame faded away when he joined the Kinship. Joe activates the high-pitched sonic device and claims that he's testing frequencies. Sam quickly leaves and Joe goes to the window, and says that the schematic can bring the dome down. Once he does, they can be together in the real world. Norrie reluctantly agrees to his plan and they kiss before she goes.

Big Jim confronts Hektor and figures that the CEO is feeling guilty because he created the dome. Hektor admits that he didn't know the dome would come down, but that he knew they could get infected. Big Jim tells Hektor about Christine's plan to bring the dome down by using Joe. He gets the samples and Junior is the first to get the cure. Hektor agrees and Big Jim warns the man not to double-cross him.

Barbie goes to the barn as purple light flares inside. He barges past the guards and sees more Millers taking the girls' corpses out. Eva is now nine months pregnant. Eva has Barbie put his hand on her stomach and says that Christine made it happen. She says that they'll be a family and they need to make sure their daughter is safe. Barbie says that Julia won't be a problem anymore and Eva kisses him. When he hesitates, she asks if something is wrong. Barbie assures her that he's just as excited about the baby as she is and kisses her.

Junior has Millers dig up the area around the cabin, but they find no sign of a grave. He figures that Barbie lied to him and goes back to town to tell Christine.

Joe examines the amethyst as Sam sits outside, whistling. The crystal glows briefly in a pattern, and Joe counts off the pattern and then hides the crystal as Sam glances over.

Hunter decrypts the files and finds an image of Patrick: now locked in a tube at Aktaion. The time stamp shows that the video was taken four days ago, even though Hektor claimed that Patrick was dead.

On the porch, Lily wonders if they should break down the dome. Hektor says that he promised to keep her safe and inside the dome is the only place. He plans to make sure that the dome never comes down. Lily goes inside and Hektor remembers the past.

Hektor makes departure plans with Beau, who assures him that the military won't be able to follow them once they seal the red door behind them with explosives. He goes to the containment lab to check on Patrick and says that he has to go. Hektor promises that he'll keep Lily safe and walks out as Patrick yells at him and then reverts to his alien energy form.

Julia goes to the barn and finds the grave with the girls' corpses. Harriet comes up behind her and says that the girls pledged their vitality to the queen. She calls for the guards... and Norrie shoots her with a silenced gun that Beau gave her. Julia grabs the girl and leads her off. However, they spot Barbie and Eva come out of the barn and kiss.

Love is a Battlefield

Season 3

Episode Number: 36

Season Episode: 11

Originally aired: Thursday August 27, 2015
Writer: Peter Calloway, Adam Stein (II)
Director: Lee Rose
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price), Max Ehrich (Hunter May)
Guest Stars: Eriq La Salle (Hektor Martin), Gina Mantegna (Lily Walters), Paul McCrane (Patrick Walters), Allie McCulloch (Dava Bloom), Vince Foster (Kyle), Roger Floyd (Beau Griffith)
Summary: Joe learns more about Christine's plans and decides to help her bring down the dome. Meanwhile, the resistance tries to save their loved ones, and Hektor asks Julia and Big Jim to help him with a cure.



After seeing Barbie kissing Eva, Julia and Norrie return to the nursery. The Aktaion mercenaries pull them inside, and Big Jim complains that they snuck off without their permission. Julia says that Norrie saved her life and warns that they have bigger problems. She tells Big Jim and Hektor that Eva is almost full-term, and Big Jim figures that they have to kill her to stop the baby from emerging. Julia objects and admits to Hektor that love may not be enough. Hektor says that they need a test subject to test Dava's cure on. Hunter volunteers, but Hektor says that they need a subject who is fully infected. Norrie asks what happens if Joe brings

the dome down before they cure the Kinship members, and Big Jim says that it's not happening. He goes to get Christine's DNA, and Julia offers to take him and a team to the barn where they saw Christine.

Barbie takes Eva to town hall and makes her comfortable, and he assures her that he's ready for the new queen.

Sam visits Christine in her office and reports that Joe is coming around and has made a few breakthroughs. Christine warns that the dome is calcifying, and refuses to risk Sam hurting Joe. She says that Joe will require their last remaining amethyst to complete their work, and congratulates Sam on far he's done. As Sam leaves, Barbie comes in and reports that Eva is resting comfortably. He asks to go after the remaining resistance, but Christine says that they have to focus on building the device and birthing the new queen. Barbie assures her that he's only concerned about the Kinship, and Christine explains that the baby will get them out of the dome.

Hunter shows Norrie the video of Lily's imprisoned father, and figures that Hektor knows about it. Norrie wants to tell Lily, but Hunter warns that Hektor probably has a reason for keeping it a secret. He asks what happened out there, and Norrie insists that she's fine.

Barbie visits Joe, who shows him how the amethyst responds to live whistling. He warns that he needs a day or two to work out the problems, and Barbie tells him to stall long enough for the resistance to create the cure. Meanwhile, he's going to rescue the Eva he knows.

At the barn, Julia finds a strand of Christine's hair. Big Jim wonders if Barbie is still with them, and Julia says that the dome is calcifying and they'll soon suffocate. Junior and two Millers come in, and Junior tells his men to kill them. Beau and the other mercenary step out and gun down the two Millers, but Big Jim stops them from shooting Junior and says that they have their test subject.

After Dava gets the hair strand, she places it into the cure while Lily and Hektor look on. Meanwhile, Beau ties Junior down to a cot. Junior insists that he's been fixed and that all he is, is what the Kinship needs him to be. He says that something is coming, but refuses to say what. Norrie comes in and says that she needs to show something Julia important.

Christine enters Joe's room and finds him singing to music. He explains that he needed to take a break after hitting a problem, and Christine explains that the amethysts were going to transmit a sound into the dome, bringing it down. Joe points out that they don't have enough amethysts or a transmitter, and Christine says that they need to split the amethyst into seven pieces. She says that there's something Joe needs to see.

Barbie checks on Eva and asks how she feels about the twelve girls who died to accelerate the queen's birth. He tries to get through to her, but Eva says that version of herself is gone and reminds Barbie that the child belongs to the Kinship.

Norrie and Hunter show Julia the video of Patrick, and she realizes that Hektor is lying. She goes to confront Hektor and tells Lily that Patrick is still alive. Hektor tells Lily that her father is gone, and Lily goes to see the video. The CEO says that he kept Patrick's transformation a secret from Lily, and Big Jim wonders if the cure won't work on Junior. Hektor says that they've advanced in their knowledge of the cure, and tells Big Jim that it's up to him to decide what to do with Junior. Big Jim tells him to test the cure on Junior.

As they walk through the forest, Christine tells Joe that they didn't want to leave their home hundreds of light-years behind. They had no choice but to come to Earth, and now their enemies are coming for them. They arrive at the dome wall and Christine says that her enemies destroyed their world and will destroy Earth as well. The only way that they can survive is by getting out of the dome.

After Lily watches the video, she blames herself for giving up on Patrick. She wonders how she can trust Hektor after he lied to her. Hunter figures that Hektor had good intentions because he came there to bring the dome down, and Lily walks off without answering.

Junior goes into convulsions and his temperature soars, and Big Jim sits with his son. Lily goes by and Hektor goes after her and says that he was trying to protect her. He apologizes for hiding the truth from her, and asks her how they got the video. Lily admits that she sent the video out, and Hektor warns that if the outside world learned the truth of what was under the dome, there's be a major panic. She insists that if the cure works, Hektor would be a hero and the government couldn't touch him. Lil asks to see her father again, and Hektor says that if the cure works then he'll get them out.

Barbie gets Eva some tea and she hesitantly tells him that she's not sure if she's ready to have a baby. She talks about how when she was 4, her parents fought. They later went on vacation in an isolated cabin, and a year later Eva's parents were divorced. She wants the three of them to be together forever, and Barbie says that the three of them can run away. Eva says that she knew he wasn't one of them, and figures that Julia is still alive. She starts to pass out and realized that Barbie drugged her tea, and collapses. When the guard comes in, Barbie knocks him out, takes his gun, and carries Eva out.

Christine and Joe return to town hall, and Joe says that the difficult part will be doing the calculations to split the amethyst into seven pieces. Christine wavers and says that she's dying, and her work is done when the dome is coming down. Joe promises to work as fast as he can.

Dava tells Big Jim that the cure's effects on Junior look promising. Junior thanks Big Jim for not giving up on him, and Big Jim admits that Junior is tougher than he thought. He promises that once they escape, they'll work together wherever Junior wants and things will be different between then. When Junior complains that he's thirsty, Big Jim goes to get him some ginger ale.

Norrie gives the gun back to Beau, who tells her to keep it. He says that for him, it gets easier to kill the more that he did it, and asks Norrie if she feels guilty. She tells him that she doesn't

feel anything at all after shooting Harriet.

As Joe calculates how to split the amethyst, Sam has the Millers bringing in the remaining crystal. Kyle tells Sam about Junior took some men to the Shumway cabin after Barbie claimed to kill Julia there. Realizing that something is wrong since Junior has disappeared, Sam finds Christine and tells her that they have a problem.

Barbie drives the unconscious Eva into the forest and radios Julia, and says that he's going to keep Eva captive until she gives birth, then save his child. Julia starts to tell him that they're at the nursery, but Big Jim overhears her talking and gestures at her not to give away their location. Barbie and Julia agree to meet at the motel. Once Julia signs off, Big Jim warns her that the Kinship won't give up the baby without a fight.

Sam and Christine find the unconscious guard in Eva's room, and confirm that a car is missing. Christine tells her subjects to fan out and find Barbie and Eva.

Jim calculates drill points to split the amethyst, and has Kyle start working.

Barbie takes Eva to the motel room. Julia arrives and says that they should leave, but Barbie refuses to abandon his child.

Big Jim finds Hektor and thanks him for giving him back his son. He wants to free Junior, but Hektor warns that they still have to monitor Junior. Once Big Jim walks away, Norrie wonders when they can get the cure to the rest of the Kinship. Hektor abruptly says that he'll make the call when the time is right.

Julia realizes that Eva is trying to delay her delivery and refusing to push. Barbie delivers the baby while Julia pushes down on Eva's stomach.

Joe inserts a rod hole into the drill point and has Kyle pound on it. The amethyst splits into seven pieces along the fractures that Joe calculated.

Big Jim frees Junior so that he can drink the pop, and Junior throws him across the room. Beau and another mercenary charge in, and Junior grabs the second man to use as a shield when Beau opens fire. He then grabs Beau and breaks his neck. When Hektor and the remaining Aktaion mercenaries run in, Junior gets out before they can shoot him.

Eva asks to hold her baby one time before they take her away from her forever. Julia spots the Kinship coming down the road, and Barbie gives the baby to Eva. However, when she breast-feeds the baby, both she and it glow purple. When Barbie tries to take the baby away, Eva knocks him through the window. Julia goes out after him and says that they have to go. Barbie has no choice but to leave with her.

Hector warns Big Jim that they can't treat the virus in Junior because it adapts faster than they can create a new cure. He says that they have no choice but to kill all of the Kinship members, including the dormant ones like Norrie, Hunter, and Joe. Big Jim reluctantly agrees, and the two men are unaware that Lily is in the next room listening. She glances over at Norrie and Hunter.

Sam and Christine enter the motel room and find Eva with the baby. Christine has Sam give them some privacy, and then tells Eva that she's proud of her. She watches in the mirror as the baby drains Eva of her alien energy. Christine then takes the baby as Eva reverts back to her normal and demands her baby back. Christine says that Eva is no longer a part of the Kinship and has fulfilled her purpose... and smothers her with a pillow, singing a lullaby.

Incandescence

Season 3

Episode Number: 37

Season Episode: 12

Originally aired: Thursday September 3, 2015
Writer: Bronwyn Garrity, Cathryn Humphris
Director: P. J. Pesce
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price), Max Ehrich (Hunter May)
Guest Stars: Eriq La Salle (Hektor Martin), Gina Mantegna (Lily Walters), Allie McCulloch (Dava Bloom), Dan Chandler (I) (Ronald), Anthony Reynolds (Joe's Miller Guard)
Summary: With the dome calcifying, Joe struggles to bring it down before all of the residents suffocate. Meanwhile, Big Jim tries to deal with Hektor, while Barbie and Julia try to save the new queen.



Junior sees Julia and Barbie driving away from the motel. Meanwhile, Julia assures Barbie that he had no choice but to abandon his baby daughter to escape the Kinship. Barbie refuses to leave his child and starts to backup up, but Julia warns him that the Kinship will be guarding their new queen. She insists that they have to be smart about what they do next, and says that they're working on a cure. Barbie continues driving, and insists that they use it on his baby first.

The resistance members switch bases to the town paper mill, and the others are asleep when Lily tells Big Jim that she heard him make the deal with Hektor to kill all of the Kinship members. She warns big Jim that she won't tell anyone else... if Big Jim helps her stop Hektor from carrying out his plan. Lily figures that Big Jim and Hektor don't really want to kill the townspeople, but admits that Hektor is desperate. Big Jim warns that they don't have enough time to keep working on a cure, and doesn't believe that Hektor will call off his plan. However, Lily says that they should only use force as a last resort. Big Jim agrees to try and stop Hektor, if Lily erases the footage she has of his killing people. Lily has no choice but to agree.

Barbie and Julia go to the daycare center and find the clue Norrie left them leading to the paper mill. When they arrive, Hektor insists that he came to Chester's Mill to fix the mistakes that he made at Aktaion. The others tell them that Junior killed Beau and the other guard, and Dava admits that her cure multiplied the virus, enhancing Junior's physical abilities. Barbie tells them about his daughter's birth, and Dava suggests that they get the baby's umbilical cords as it will have stem cells she can use to make an effective cure. When Barbie agrees, Lily suggests that they use the drone they brought to check on Christine.

Christine and Sam go to the cement factory near the dome wall, and Christine drains the dome's energy into the baby. She tells Sam that the energy will speed up the dome's calcification, as tendrils extend from the dome to form a cocoon around the child.

Christine warns that the calcification is going too fast and that the Kinship will be killed before the new queen is ready.

In the makeshift lab at the paper mill, Dava tells Big Jim and Hektor that she's close to a cure. Hector talks to Big Jim privately and warns that they don't have the months it will take to create a cure. He brought aluminum phosphide with him for food preservation and wants to use it to poison the Kinship. Big Jim figures that the government can handle the Kinship once the dome is down, but Hektor reluctantly pours the poison down the drain. However, he's unaware that Dava is secretly listening in to their conversation.

Junior returns to town hall and tells Christine what happened, and that the "cure" has made the life force inside him stronger.

Christine says that she's glad he's back and they will need him for what's coming, and tells Junior that Barbie is human again. When Sam comes in, Junior irritably says that he should be watching Joe. Someone in the dormitory yells and Christine sends Sam and Junior to investigate, and then checks the spreading wound in her side.

In the dormitory, Sam checks the elderly Kinship members and warns that they're not getting enough oxygen. Christine comes in and says that it will get worse as the calcification deprives them of oxygen, and says that they need to bring down the dome sooner than planned. She tells the two men to get the elderly into the beds and care for them, and she'll return in an hour.

In his makeshift lab, Joe is pushing the seven amethyst pieces into place when Christine comes in with a glass of water for him. She warns that they only have 24 hours remaining, and Joe says that they need a replacement transmitter to amplify the tone. When he worries that he can't succeed, Christine assures the teenager that he can do it. Joe makes her promise that she won't harm Norrie once the dome goes down, and Christine tells him to close his eyes and let the ideas come. Once Christine leaves, Joe goes to the window outside, and sees the ruins of the radio tower.

Barbie and Julia go back to the motel and discover Eva's corpse. They realize that Christine suffocated her, and Barbie promises to kill the woman.

Norrie, Lily, and Hunter watch the drone's camera feed and see the Kinship cross the road, all marching in step. The group spots the calcification effect spreading on the dome and Norrie goes to check it out.

As Christine helps the elderly, Junior suggests that they eliminate the weak among them so the remaining Kinship members will have more oxygen. She agrees and asks Junior and Sam to take the elderly to the lake... and do what needs to be done.

Norrie goes into Joe's lab through the window and he tells her that the dome is calcifying. He promises to get it down before that it happens, but Norrie isn't convinced that Christine will let them live once Joe succeeds. She tells Joe to slip away and meet her at the paper mill, and Joe gives her a friendship bracelet and says that he loves her.

Christine records another message for the future queen, saying that she will have to pick out an alpha from among the suitable males. She tells the queen that she will have to fight "the others" when they arrive on Earth, and then concludes her final message.

Big Jim tells Lily that he's completed his side of the deal, and Lily says that she's wiped the surveillance footage. Norrie and Hunter come in and Norrie explains what is happening. Lily sees Christine on the drone camera, heading to the cement factory with a dozen Miller guards. The group calls Barbie and Julia, who are coming back with the umbilical cord. Big Jim says that he'll rendezvous with them, get the cord, and deliver it to Dava.

Junior and Sam lead the elderly to the lake. When one man, Ronald, hesitates, Sam gently helps him along. The old Kinship members willingly march into the water and go under.

Big Jim meets Julia and Barbie on a back road and gets the umbilical cord, and tells them what they have 24 hours left. Barbie promises that Christine won't be alive to see it, and Big Jim tells him to make sure that her death isn't a quick one.

Christine returns to the cement factory and begins transferring her remaining life force into the cocoon. Barbie and Julia enter the factory, kill a guard, and find Christine. When they pull her away from the cocoon, it explodes and a human figure emerges from it, moving too fast to be clearly seen. Barbie goes after the figure, while Christine collapses to the floor, sobbing in anguish. The figure easily escapes and Barbie comes back as Julia tells Christine that she has destroyed Chester's Mill. Christine, back to normal, tells them that she has no idea where the queen went.

Dava confronts Hektor and says that she heard about his plan to poison everyone. He claims that he never considered it seriously, but then draws a gun when Dava threatens to tell Julia what he was planning. Hektor prepares to shoot Lily, saying that he can't let her tell anyone.

Lily is walking through the paper mill when blood drips on her. She goes up to investigate and finds Hektor covering over Dava's corpse. He admits that he killed Dava when she disagreed with his plan to make sure no one escapes the dome and infects the outside world. Lily realizes that Hektor plans to kill Joe and insists that the teenager is innocent, but Hektor says that he has to contain the damage caused by his mistake.

As they leave the cement factory, Christine tells Barbie and Julia that she can't remember what she did under the Kinship's influence or what they had planned. She figures that her knowledge was transferred with her life force, and that she's only alive because they interrupted the process just in time. Christine does remember parts of what she did, and tells the others that they have to get to the lake and stop what she's done.

Sam watches as the last of the elderly kill themselves, and then turns to see Junior arriving with the children. When Junior says that they have to continue sacrificing the weakest of the Kinship so the others can survive, Sam tries to argue. Junior orders Sam to get out of the way or help him, and Sam steps aside.

Hunter and Norrie find Lily where Hektor tied her up. Once they free her, Lily tells them that Hektor plans to kill Joe. They call Big Jim, who is secretly collecting money from a hidden stash, and tell him what Hektor is doing. As he heads out, Norrie goes to the radio tower to save Joe.

A Miller guard escorts Joe to the radio station and they look for the transmitter.

Barbie, Julie, and Christine arrive at the lake and see Junior preparing the children. Christine tells Barbie to let her pretend to still be the queen so the children don't get hurt if a fight breaks out. Barbie agrees and Christine goes over and tells Sam and Junior to take the children back to town. One child walks into the water on her own and Christine runs into the water to pull her back. Junior realizes that Christine is human again and chokes her, and Barbie runs over and attacks him. However, Junior easily shrugs off his blows and knocks him down. As he prepares to deliver a final lethal blow, Julia knocks him out with a tire iron.

Satisfied that Christine is telling the truth, Barbie and Julia take her back to the mill to talk her through what she does remember.

The remaining Aktaion guards arrive at the station and kill Joe's guard. As they prepare to kill Joe, Norrie shoots them dead.

Hektor arrives and prepares to kill Joe and Norrie, but Big Jim shoots him in the chest. The CEO begs Big Jim to let him save the world, but Big Jim says that the world is better off without Hektor and shoots him in the head.

Back at the mill, Barbie and the others tell Hunter and Lily what happened. They tell Barbie that Hektor killed Dava, and Julia suggests that they take a break and then regroup. Christine assures them that she'll do whatever she can to help, and goes to get some rest. Once he and Julia are alone, Barbie blames himself for letting Christine manipulate him. Julia tells him that it wasn't his fault, and Barbie finally admits that he can't bring the baby back because she was never human.

The now-adult baby, Dawn, enters Christine's room and grabs the woman. She takes her outside and throws her into the dome wall. The energy from the dome spreads over Christine, converting her into energy, and Dawn says that she's the queen now.

The Enemy Within

Season 3

Episode Number: 38

Season Episode: 13

Originally aired: Thursday September 10, 2015
Writer: Tim Schlattmann, Neal Baer
Director: Peter Leto
Show Stars: Mike Vogel (Dale "Barbie" Barbara), Rachelle LeFevre (Julia Shumway), Alex Koch (Junior Rennie), Eddie Cahill (Sam Verdreaux), Colin Ford (Joe McAlister), Mackenzie Lintz (Norrie Calvert-Hill), Kylie Bunbury (Eva Sinclair), Dean Norris (Big Jim Rennie)
Recurring Role: Marg Helgenberger (Christine Price), Max Ehrich (Hunter May)
Guest Stars: Gina Mantegna (Lily Walters), Dann Florek (Colonel Walker), Shane Callahan (Roger Lopez), Vince Foster (Kyle), Lee Spencer (Major Pracht), Jerri Tubbs (Motorist's Wife), Madsen Lintz (Jason)
Summary: Big Jim and the other resistance fighters make one last attempt to prevent the Kinship and their new queen from infecting the world outside the dome.



Dawn tells the Kinship that she will guide them to freedom on the other side of the dome. She says that Christine fulfilled her purpose to create her: a new, stronger queen. However, the dome is now strangling them. Before they can move on, they must stop the Resistance.

At the radio tower, Joe and Big Jim remove the equipment Joe needs to bring down the dome. Norrie wonders what will happen to them when they escape, and Joe says that the important thing is that they escape together. The Kinship arrives and captures them at gunpoint.

Barbie insists on burying Dava in the forest and Julia helps. She finally suggests that they find Christine and see if she remembers anything. The Kinship approach and Barbie and Julia try to shoot their way out. They run out of bullets and Dawn advises them to surrender. Barbie stares at his grown daughter in shock, and Sam tells him that Dawn is their new queen.

Junior wakes up by the lake and sees mist rising from the water.

The Kinship lock Barbie and Julia up in the town jail with the others. Barbie tells Dawn that she looks like her mother, and Dawn insists that she's nothing like Eva or Christine. She says that they have all outlived their usefulness. Once Dawn leaves, Big Jim figures that she's keeping them alive as leverage to force Joe to continue his work.

Dawn visits Joe in his lab and explains that the Resistance has been captured. She promises to torture them if he doesn't finish his work, but Joe says that he needs their help. When Dawn wonders how she knows that he'll cooperate, Joe says that he wants to get out just as much as her, but with the others. She agrees to release Hunter, Lily, Barbie and Norrie, but keep Big Jim and Julia because they've never been part of the Kinship. Dawn says that Joe will always be part of the Kinship and leaves.

In the cell, Barbie figures that they're doomed whether they stop Dawn or not. Julia says that they have to kill Dawn before she escapes, figuring it will immobilize the rest of the Kinship.

Barbie believes that he can reason with Dawn, but Julia warns that she's nothing like her. Meanwhile, Big Jim taunts their guard, Kyle. He promises to kill him once he escapes, just as Sam and the others come back and release everyone but Julia and Big Jim. Dawn says that Barbie will come with her, and Big Jim begs her to give him Indy. As they go, Barbie tells Julia that he has to find out if there's anything of him in his daughter. If he's wrong then he'll kill her himself.

Junior returns to the town hall, and is informed that have a new queen.

Dawn is in Christine's old office listening to Christine's voice recorder. Sam comes in and tells her that the amethysts are ready to be moved. He asks for the chance to be her mate, and notes that Junior tried to drown the children of the Kinship. Dawn says that her mate must prove himself, and Sam warns that the military will move in once the dome is down and capture them. Christine didn't mention it because she never know, but Sam says that they can escape via the cement tunnels. Dawn says that she may have found her mate after all and tells Sam to prepare their exit. As she kisses him, Junior secretly watches them.

Kyle brings Indy in, and Big Jim secretly removes the key that he hid in Indy's collar. Big Jim fakes a heart attack and Julia tells Kyle to get them some water. Once he leaves, they prisoners free themselves and leave.

Junior turns on the transmitter and tells the others that he's jacking up the signal. It will bounce along the wall, building in strength until it shatters the wall. Joe tells the others to keep the transmitter cool while he meets with Dawn. He'll set up some microphones, find out what she's doing with the amethysts, and signal them. Norrie insists on going with him, reminding him what he said about them being together.

Barbie and the other Kinship men take the amethysts to the proper position. When they collapse from exhaustion, Barbie reminds Dawn that Christine said the Kinship takes care of its own. Dawn guns down the exhausted Millers and Barbie says that she's a killer. She reminds him that he killed in the matrix, and that he was given that reality so that he would pass his darkness onto her. Dawn tells Barbie and the others to get back to work, warning that there isn't much work.

Junior meets Sam at the cement factory as Sam prepares to go back to dawn. Furious, Junior figures that Sam abandoned him at the lake to get close to Dawn and become her Alpha. Sam reminds him that he tried to drown children to solve their problems, and Junior attacks him. The two men fight and Sam finally knocks Junior down and tells him to stay out of his way. Junior grabs a piece of rebar and stabs him in the back, and tells the dying man that he's better than him.

Big Jim takes Julia to his bomb shelter where he has more guns. Kyle follows them in and holds them at gun point, and promises to shoot Indy. Big Jim points out the trophies he has from playing with Kyle's father. He takes down a gold ball trophy and says that Kyle's father just warmed the bench, and then throws the ball at Kyle. He beats him dead and then leaves with Julia.

At Willow's Clearing where Barbie is setting up the amethysts, Joe radios to the others that they're ready to go. Dawn tells Barbie that he can go now that he's finished, giving him his freedom as a parting gift. Barbie wonders what she's going to do about the military when the dome comes down, and Dawn says that Sam is taking care of it. She warns that he shouldn't mistake her gift as a sign of weakness, and promises to kill him if they meet again. Junior arrives and he explains that he killed Sam so he could be at her side. Dawn says that their rebirth has been compromised, and the two of them will find the remaining eggs and make a new dome.

They'll come back later for the rest of the Kinship once they've created their numbers.

Joe tells Dawn that they're ready to proceed. Dawn refuses to let them go to check the transmitter at the radio station, and then whistles to activate the amethysts. The amethysts glow and Dawn explains that Christine needed Joe because they needed a replacement for the egg. Meanwhile, Julia and Big Jim hide in the forest, and Big Jim trains a sniper rifle on their enemy. Julia tells him to wait until dawn brings down the dome. Indy barks and Junior hears it. He goes to investigate.

Dawn whistles seven notes, one per amethyst, and Joe wonders who produces the eighth note. When Dawn looks at Norrie, they realize that Norrie is the eighth note because she was one of the first hands and the first to see the pink stars. When she does it, Norrie will become

a member of the Kinship again. Joe objects, but Norrie kisses him, says that she loves him no matter what happens, and steps into the amethyst circle.

Hunter calls to warn that the transmitter is going to blow. Lily gets him out, while Joe runs into the circle ahead of Dawn and Norrie. Norrie realizes that Dawn planned to sacrifice himself all along, and a force field keeps Norrie from getting to Joe. He whistles the final note, and energy flares up and strikes the dome.

As Barbie runs to the cement factory, he sees the dome collapse.

Junior finds Big Jim and Julia as they look up at the sky.

A blast of energy knocks everyone down.

When Big Jim and Julia recover, they realize that the dome is gone. Big Jim prepares to shoot Dawn, but Junior tackles him. They struggle and Julia grabs a gun, and Dawn runs off. Big Jim yells at Julia to stop Dawn. Meanwhile, Norrie discovers that Joe is gone. Soldiers arrive and take her and the Kinship members into custody.

Junior strangles his father, saying that he's the past and Dawn is the future. Big Jim draws a knife and stabs Junior in the side.

Junior pulls it out and drives to drive the knife into Big Jim's throat, knocking aside Indy when the dog comes to his master's aid.

Big Jim manages to turn the knife around, and begs Junior to give up. Junior says that they'll never give up, and Big Jim stabs him in the heart.

Dawn goes to the cement factory tunnels and crosses over the plan across the crevasse. Barbie steps out and says that he weakened the board, and she's not going anywhere. Dawn reminds him that she's his child, and Barbie steps out onto the board and says that he'll fight to both their deaths to save humanity. The board starts to break, and Dawn calls Barbie "Dad," saying that she loves him. Barbie says that she's no daughter of his and breaks the board, and they both fall into the crevasse as Julia arrives. She realizes that Barbie chained himself to the opposite wall, just as he pulls himself up. Outside, Barbie and Julia kiss just as the soldiers arrive and order them both down.

Big Jim sits in the forest, crying and cradling his son's body as the soldiers look on.

Several days later, Colonel Walker meets with Barbie. He says that he wants to summarize Barbie's account of events.

When the dome comes down, Norrie is reunited with Barbie and Julia. All of the townspeople are locked up, Junior's body is taken away.

Walker finishes his summarization, and Barbie concedes that it's basically accurate. The colonel then tears up the report and says that the world can't know their story. He gives Barbie the typed story that they'll release to the public: a radical experiment in alternate energy conducted by Aktaion went wrong. Hektor was killed and most of the town expired when the dome came down, leaving only the ones who showed no sign of alien infection. As long as the Kinship virus remains dormant, they'll keep their freedom.

Walker then gives Barbie his dog tags and asks if they have an agreement. Barbie wonders what happens to the others, and Walker says that they'll try to cure them. With Dawn dead, they don't pose a threat. However, Walker warns that if they give out any information, their freedom will be forfeit. When Barbie hesitates, Walker says that only his signature is keeping him from seeing Julia. He tells Barbie that everyone else signed.

Earlier, Big Jim refuses to sign and tells Walker that there are billions of people who want to know what happened. They won't be the military's story, and Big Jim suggests that there's a better way to tell their story: someone who lived through the events, who everyone will believe. In return, Big Jim wants compensation for performing a service to his country. Walker wonders what he wants and Big Jim smiles.

One Year Later Lily arrives at work for her job with a Congressman. Her husband Hunter calls, says that as a member of the NSA he's made sure the line is secure, and tells Lily that they have a hit. He tells her the time stamp shows three weeks ago.

Norrie is training as a marksman with the army.

Barbie and Julia are helping a couple jump-start her car. She thinks that they look familiar but can't place them. Once they're done, Barbie and Julia take off on their motorcycle.

Norrie sneaks into her superior's office and takes a key card. Her commanding officer, Major Pracht, comes in and she claims she was sent to get a requisition. Pracht gives her the folder and tells her to get him some coffee.

Barbie and Julia set up camp for the night. Julia wonders what's bothering him, and he wonders if she's serious about them getting married. Julia points out that they've been on the road for a year, and assures Barbie that there's no one in the world she'd rather spend the rest of her life with. Barbie reveals an engagement ring on his dog tag chain and proposes to her. Black SUVs pull up and Big Jim gets out.

Big Jim takes the couple to his office and pints out his view of the White House. Lily and Hunter are there, and Big Jim introduces his Congressional chief of staff: Lily. He explains that he got Hunter a job at the NSA, and they haven't heard from Norrie since she enlisted. Big Jim has Hunter show them what he picked up: a hit on Dawn from three weeks ago in Omaha. He plans to make sure that the Kinship doesn't catch them off guard again.

Norrie uses the key card to enter a secure morgue. After looking at Junior's drawer, she goes to the series of cells holding the Millers. Norrie finds Joe in one room and talks to him. He gets up as Norrie promises to tell the others and help him.

Three small boys find on a field trip find an egg. Their teacher—Dawn—comes over and says that it's time to go. However, she says that they'll come back another time, and walks away from the egg as it glows.

Actor Appearances

A

Zuri Adele	1
0113 (Mother)	
Mary Austin	2
0202 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk); 0206 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk / Diner Patron)	
Rochelle Aycoth	1
0201 (Chesters Mill Townsperson)	

B

Raheem Babalola	1
0109 (Ted Utley)	
Perry Ball	1
0206 (Chester's Mill Resident)	
Nick Basta	1
0103 (Townsmen 2)	
Ned Bellamy	4
0102 (Reverend Lester Coggins); 0103 (Reverend Lester Coggins); 0104 (Reverend Lester Coggins); 0105 (Reverend Lester Coggins)	
Eric Benson	1
0207 (Thug 2 (uncredited))	
Brad Billups	1
0310 (Junior's Digger)	
Hannah Black	2
0204 (Young Pauline); 0205 (Young Pauline)	
Dave Blamy	1
0101 (Employee)	
Darryl Booker	1
0103 (Townsmen 1)	
Chante Bowser	1
0304 (Woman)	
Dwayne Boyd	1
0205 (Greg)	
Michael Brady	1
0106 (Ray Garcia)	
Beth Broderick	5
0101 (Rose Twitchell); 0102 (Rose Twitchell); 0103 (Rose Twitchell); 0105 (Rose Twitchell); 0106 (Rose Twitchell)	
Kwajalyn Brown	1
0101 (Nurse)	

C

Shane Callahan	4
0303 (Roger Lopez); 0306 (Roger Lopez); 0310 (Roger Lopez); 0313 (Roger Lopez)	
Josh Carter	2
0101 (Rusty Denton); 0105 (Rusty)	
John Casino	1
0101 (Fire Chief)	
Kevin Cassidy (I)	1
0112 (Thug 1)	
Cato	1

0310 (Indy)	
Dan Chandler (I)	1
0312 (Ronald)	
Jeff Chase	1
0107 (Boomer)	
Deborah Childs	1
0103 (Older Woman)	
Jeremy Conner	1
0110 (Fighter 2)	
Christopher Matthew Cook	1
0207 (Rick)	
Matthew Cornwell	1
0109 (Male Customer)	
Angelina Cortez	1
0208 (National Guardswoman)	
Kendrick Cross	1
0207 (Orderly)	
Brett Cullen	5
0207 (Don Barbara); 0208 (Don Barbara); 0209 (Don Barbara); 0212 (Don Barbara); 0302 (Don Barbara)	

D

Jason Davis	1
0112 (Miles Alcott)	
Kelley Davis	1
0106 (Kay Fannon)	
Colin Dennard	1
0209 (Trevor)	
Brian Distance	1
0207 (Guard)	
Luke Donaldson	1
0106 (Scotty Fannon)	

E

Linds Edwards	2
0106 (Waylon Dundee); 0107 (Waylon Dundee)	
Max Ehrich	18
0208 (Hunter May); 0209 (Hunter May); 0210 (Hunter May); 0211 (Hunter May); 0212 (Hunter May); 0301 (Hunter May); 0302 (Hunter May); 0303 (Hunter May); 0304 (Hunter May); 0305 (Hunter May); 0306 (Hunter May); 0307 (Hunter May); 0308 (Hunter May); 0309 (Hunter May); 0310 (Hunter May); 0311 (Hunter May); 0312 (Hunter May); 0313 (Hunter May)	
John Elvis	12
0101 (Ben Drake); 0102 (Ben Drake); 0103 (Ben Drake); 0105 (Ben Drake); 0107 (Ben Drake); 0112 (Ben Drake); 0113 (Ben Drake); 0206 (Ben Drake); 0212 (Ben Drake); 0301 (Ben Drake); 0302 (Ben Drake); 0303 (Ben Drake)	
Bill Eudaly	1
0103 (Older Man)	

F

Bob Fisher 1
 0108 (Farmer)

Dann Florek 1
 0313 (Colonel Walker)

Roger Floyd 2
 0310 (Beau Griffith); 0311 (Beau Griffith)

Lucia Forte 1
 0106 (Ida Turlow)

Vince Foster 4
 0309 (Kyle Lee); 0310 (Kyle Lee); 0311 (Kyle); 0313 (Kyle)

William Frasca 2
 0201 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk); 0308 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk)

G

Evan Gamble 1
 0109 (Larry)

Katie Garfield 1
 0103 (Girl 1)

Jay Gates 1
 0112 (Fire Volunteer)

Edward Gelhaus 1
 0302 (Skinhead)

Nick Gibbs-McNeil 1
 0301 (Mercenary 2)

Jeff Glor 1
 0105 (Himself)

Megan Glover 1
 0301 (Zeta Sister)

Jimmy Gonzales 1
 0108 (Volunteer)

Gavin Goodell 1
 0205 (Henchman 2)

Shelton Grant 2
 0301 (Guard); 0302 (Guard)

Christy Grantham 1
 0111 (Frantic Woman)

Tim Greene 1
 0201 (Townsfolk)

Josue Gutierrez 1
 0302 (Gangster)

H

Reide Hale 2
 0204 (Young Lyle); 0205 (Young Lyle)

Kevin Hall (II) 1
 0110 (Fighter 1)

Zack Hanner 1
 0106 (Food Mart Manager)

R. Keith Harris 4
 0101 (Peter Shumway); 0102 (Peter Shumway); 0104 (Peter Shumway); 0212 (Peter Shumway)

Nicholas M. Hayner 1
 0207 (Thug 3 (uncredited))

Marg Helgenberger 1
 0301 (Christine Price); 0302 (Christine Price); 0303 (Christine Price); 0304 (Christine Price); 0305 (Christine Price); 0306 (Christine Price); 0308 (Christine Price); 0309 (Christine Price); 0311 (Christine Price); 0312 (Christine Price); 0313 (Christine Price)

Tia Hendricks 3
 0205 (Female Heckler); 0306 (Audrey Everett); 0307 (Audrey Everett)

Lauren Henneberg 1

0308 (Chester's Mill Citizen)

Rey Hernandez 2
 0110 (Otto); 0111 (Otto)

Aisha Hinds 5
 0201 (Carolyn Hill); 0205 (Carolyn Hill); 0301 (Carolyn Hill); 0306 (Carolyn Hill); 0308 (Carolyn Hill)

Joseph Milton Hodges Sr. 2
 0201 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk); 0201 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk)

Nancy Rouse Hodges 1
 0201 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk)

Myke Holmes 1
 0204 (Miller 1)

I

Eugene H. Russell IV 1
 0205 (Townsperson)

Bailey Ingersoll 1
 0206 (Chesters Mill Townsperson)

J

Mary-Jo Jackson 1
 0201 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk)

Hannah Jelinovic 2
 0309 (Charlotte Chastain); 0310 (Charlotte)

Ben P. Jensen 1
 0205 (Henchman 1)

Chris Johnson (II) 2
 0112 (Thug 3); 0113 (Volunteer)

K

Scott Christopher Kelly 2
 0309 (Flashback Scientist); 0310 (Flashback Scientist)

Megan Ketch 4
 0107 (Harriet); 0204 (Harriet); 0309 (Harriet Arnold); 0310 (Harriet Arnold)

Stephen King 1
 0201 (Diner Patron)

Joe Knezevich 1
 0102 (Freddy)

Lonnie Knight 1
 0310 (Aktaion Guard)

Andrew Kochman 1
 0301 (Young Junior)

L

Macsen Lintz 1
 0313 (Jason)

Jessejames Locorriere 1
 0209 (Interrogator)

M

Nick Madrick 1
 0105 (Bullhorn Soldier)

Gia Mantegna 1
 0310 (Lily Walters)

Gina Mantegna 5
 0307 (Lily Walters); 0308 (Lily Walters); 0311 (Lily Walters); 0312 (Lily Walters); 0313 (Lily Walters)

Arianne Martin 1
 0105 (Georgia)

Crystal Martinez	5
0104 (Nurse Adams); 0106 (Nurse Adams); 0110 (Nurse Adams); 0111 (Nurse Adams); 0112 (Nurse Adams)	
Fernando Martinez.....	1
0207 (Miguel)	
Samantha Mathis	7
0101 (Alice Calvert); 0102 (Alice Calvert); 0104 (Alice Calvert); 0105 (Alice Calvert); 0106 (Alice Calvert); 0107 (Alice Calvert); 0113 (Alice Calvert)	
Danielle Marie McAndrew	1
0310 (Gorgeous Sacrificed Girl)	
Paul McCrane	2
0310 (Patrick Walters); 0311 (Patrick Walters)	
Allie McCulloch.....	3
0310 (Dava Bloom); 0311 (Dava Bloom); 0312 (Dava Bloom)	
Matt McHugh.....	1
0202 (Farmer Killian)	
Stephanie McIntyre	1
0309 (Young Miller)	
Tony McLemore	1
0201 (Townsperson)	
Dominique Mitchell	1
0201 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk)	
Joe Montanti	2
0201 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk); 0202 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk)	
Amgad Mostafa.....	1
0308 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk)	
Maureen Mountcastle.....	1
0102 (Customer 1)	
Kevin Patrick Murphy.....	1
0113 (Farmer)	
Matt Murray (III)	1
0110 (Victor Rawlins)	
Chantelle Mussenden.....	1
0103 (Girl 2)	

N

Kayla Narron	1
0201 (Townsperson)	
Berry Newkirk.....	1
0110 (Hoodie Guy)	
Dean Norris	1
0310 (James 'Big Jim' Rennie)	
Dane Northcutt.....	1
0104 (Neighbor)	

O

Brennon Olsen	1
0209 (Young Barbie)	

P

Austin James Parker.....	2
0204 (Young Sam); 0205 (Young Sam)	
Scott Parks	1
0306 (Guard 3)	
David Pascua.....	1
0201 (Chester's Mill Townsperson)	
Adam Poole.....	1
0107 (Greg)	
Jolene Purdy	1
0201 (Dodee Weaver)	

R

Talmadge Ragan	1
0101 (Bloodstained Woman)	
Dale Raoul	11
0101 (Andrea Grinnell); 0105 (Andrea Grinnell); 0106 (Andrea Grinnell); 0107 (Andrea Grinnell); 0109 (Andrea Grinnell); 0113 (Andrea Grinnell); 0202 (Andrea Grinnell); 0205 (Andrea Grinnell); 0206 (Andrea Grinnell); 0208 (Andrea Grinnell); 0210 (Andrea Grinnell)	
Anthony Reynolds.....	1
0312 (Joe's Miller Guard)	
Ellen Rice.....	1
0105 (Dodee's Mother)	
Ed Ricker.....	1
0105 (Andrea's Son)	
Leon Rippy	5
0103 (Ollie); 0104 (Ollie Densmore); 0106 (Ollie Densmore); 0107 (Ollie Densmore); 0108 (Ollie Densmore)	
Derek Roberts	1
0110 (Duncan)	
Britt Robertson.....	1
0210 (Angie McAlister)	
Robin Dale Robertson.....	1
0104 (Mr. Cunningham)	
Michael Rosander	1
0101 (Orderly)	
Brody Rose	2
0208 (Little Boy); 0209 (Little Boy)	
Bess Rous	3
0303 (Abby DeWitt); 0304 (Abby DeWitt); 0305 (Abby DeWitt)	
Benjamin Rowe.....	1
0112 (Thug 2)	
Troy Rudeseal.....	1
0102 (EMT)	

S

Eriq La Salle.....	4
0302 (Hektor Martin); 0310 (Hektor Martin); 0311 (Hektor Martin); 0312 (Hektor Martin)	
Bryleigh Saunders	1
0201 (Townsperson)	
Marlo Scheitler	1
0201 (Woman in Front of Church)	
Tony Schnur	1
0106 (Terry Store Owner)	
Jaret Sears	2
0106 (Clint Dundee); 0107 (Clint Dundee)	
Jimmie Lee Sessoms.....	1
0205 (Henchman 3)	
Rahsheem Shabazz	1
0105 (Young Soldier)	
Ryan Cyrus Shams	2
0301 (Last Insurgent); 0302 (Groundskeeper)	
Anna C. Miller Sharma.....	1
0102 (Cashier)	
Kevin Sizemore.....	2
0102 (Paul); 0103 (Paul)	
David M. Smith	1
0102 (Farmer)	
Lee Spencer	1
0313 (Major Pracht)	
Austin Stack.....	1
0209 (Young Junior)	
Brian Stapf.....	1
0301 (Mercenary 1)	
Ray Stoney	2
0106 (Dres Johnson); 0109 (Dres Johnson)	
Sherry Stringfield	8

0201 (Pauline Rennie); 0203 (Pauline Rennie); 0207 (Pauline Rennie); 0208 (Pauline Rennie); 0209 (Pauline Rennie); 0210 (Pauline Rennie); 0211 (Pauline Rennie); 0212 (Pauline Rennie)

T

Estes Tarver 4
 0204 (Tom Tilden); 0208 (Tom Tilden); 0210 (Tom Tilden); 0211 (Tom Tilden)
 Alex S. Taylor 1
 0206 (Diner Patron)
 Michael Tourek 2
 0108 (Wendell); 0205 (Wendell)
 Jerri Tubbs 1
 0313 (Motorist's Wife)
 Charlon Turner 1
 0102 (Onlooker)

V

Gisette Valentin 1
 0309 (Chester's Mill Townsfolk)
 Elena Varela 1
 0104 (Townsperson)
 Al Vicente 1
 0105 (Dell)
 Andrew Vogel 4
 0103 (Carter); 0105 (Carter); 0106 (Carter); 0108 (Carter)

W

Thomas Trammell Walker Jr. 2
 0308 (Townsfolk); 0309 (Townsfolk)
 Matthew Warzel 1
 0304 (Whistling Miller)
 Gary Weeks 1
 0105 (Norrie's Dad/Michael)
 Andrew J. West 2
 0304 (Pete Blackwell); 0305 (Pete Blackwell)
 Celia Weston 1
 0104 (Mrs. Weston)
 Frank Whaley 3
 0304 (Dr. Marston); 0305 (Dr. Marston); 0306 (Dr. Marston)
 Mike Whaley 5
 0209 (Malick); 0211 (Malick); 0212 (Malick); 0302 (Malick); 0304 (Malick)
 Susan Williams 1
 0207 (Receptionist)
 Curt Willis 1
 0208 (Soldier)
 Mare Winningham 2
 0110 (Agatha); 0111 (Agatha)
 Hailey Wist 1
 0302 (Amy)
 Samantha Worthen 1
 0205 (Scared Miller)

Y

Dwight Yoakam 7
 0203 (Lyle Chumley); 0204 (Lyle); 0207 (Lyle Chumley); 0208 (Lyle Chumley); 0209 (Lyle Chumley); 0211 (Lyle Chumley); 0212 (Lyle Chumley)

Z

Zeeko Zaki 1
 0102 (Customer 2)
 Natalie Zea 3
 0109 (Maxine); 0110 (Maxine Seagrave); 0111 (Maxine Seagrave)
 Michael Zovistoski 1
 0309 (Eva's Guard)